



















GUY SCOBY RIX,
AUTHOR AND COMPILER,
CONCORD, N. H.

# HISTORY AND GENEALOGY

OF

# THE RICKS FAMILY

# OF AMERICA

CONTAINING BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES
AND GENEALOGIES OF BOTH
MALES AND FEMALES.

COMPILED BY

Guy S. Rix, Concord, N. H.

PUBLISHED AND FOR SALE BY JOEL RICKS, LOGAN, UTAH FOR THE RICKS FAMILY.

> PRESS AND BINDERY OF SKELTON PUBLISHING CO. SALT LAKE CITY 1908

. 5 11026

123060

# **PREFACE**

TO THE RICKS FAMILY:

This genealogy is offered to the family with the knowledge that it is far short of what a good and complete history of the family should be. Some of the statistical omissions are owing to a lack of ability on the part of the author to procure them from various sources, especially from people who have failed to make reply to first, second, and third letters of inquiry, even to this day.

The family has scattered into nearly every state of the Union, many moving and leaving little or no clue, has been another obstacle.

This work had its inception in information secured by Mr. Joel Ricks of Logan, Utah, between the years of 1893 and 1896. This data was turned over to the author by Mr. Ricks in 1906 and an arrangement entered into to collect and publish this record with that of the Rix family, descended from William and Thomas who originally settled in Boston and Salem about 1645, but through some misunderstanding on the part of the publisher this design was not accomplished.

Mistakes will undoubtedly be found in the work, but they exist, not from the want of painstaking efforts to avoid them, but generally from imperfect manuscripts and contrary statements made by members of the same family.

Many persons would be surprised to see the errors in their own letters, which are frequently the result, not of ignorance, but of carelessness. What is worth recording at all, is worth recording carefully and correctly. I would esteem it a favor, when mistakes are discovered, to have the corrections sent to me.

Thanking all who have helped in this matter, and asking the charitable consideration of all for errors or omissions.

I am very truly yours,

GUY SCOBY RIX.



# History and Genealogy of the Ricks Family of Virginia and North Carolina

# INTRODUCTION

Brief mention of the Ricks family is found in various historical works, mainly in the publications of the Southern Historical Societies. It is believed that no extensive work of the family history, except this, has ever been published. The origin of the race is hidden in the mists of the centuries past, but where the dim glimpses of the name occur, they indicate that it is of Germanic origin. The name first appears in England about the time of William the Conqueror, about 1066. Like most English names, the spelling has not been uniform, and is found in various forms, viz, Rickesis, Rickes, Rickey, Rixe, Ricks, and Rix. The most approved Angelized form is Ricks and Rix. Research shows several of the name came to this country from England in its early settlement, Thomas and William came about 1645, and settled in Boston and Salem, Mass. Isaac Ricks came about the same time and settled in Isle of Wight Co., Virginia. The compilor has not discovered positive proof of relationship between Isaac of Virginia and Thomas and William of Massachusetts, but there are various traditions that they were related, and sprung from the same stock, or root. Today in the west of England the name is spelled Ricks, while in the east it is spelled Rix.

It would be impossible to give exact credit for the informa-

tion obtained, for every available source has been consulted for information, records and facts carefully collated and recorded. It would be equally impossible to give credit to many members of the family for records furnished, for hardly a sketch in the work came from a single source of information, but we desire to express heartfelt thanks to the many friends found, who have assisted in making this book. We would fail in our duty did not we mention particularly those who have assisted in a financial way, or else this work could not have been prosecuted to a successful conclusion.

Mr. Joel Ricks of Logan, Utah, Mr. Robert H. Ricks of Rock Mount, N. C., Mr. Robert L. Ricks of Worden, Ill., and Mr. Hyrum, Thomas E. and Nathan Ricks of Rexburg, Idaho, all have taken great interest in the work, and furnished the funds to carry on the work to completion.

To the ladies of the family, we owe a debt of gratitude for assistance and family records kindly bestowed.

The compilor is keenly alive to the fact that some of the sketches of individuals fail to do justice to the subject, which is due to the fact that proper information was not at his command. This work is intended for a family history in concise form, not a genealogy, merely to restore the lost links of relationship, but to make the descendents and kindred again acquainted one with the other, and to tell people of today about their ancestors, who they were, where they lived, what they did, their names, customs, etc. It has been an unjust fashion and a mistake to drop from genealogical works in a large measure the female lines. The daughters are members of the family as much as the sons are; the names they adopt by marriage are mere accidents, depriving them of no rights of relationship. We trust that the kindred will be pleased to learn of their female relatives, and proud of their marriage alliances.

# GENEALOGY

The ancestral home of the family was at Brancaster Castle, Norfolk County, England, certainly as early as 1525, the time of Henry the VIII. The coat of arms of the family is laid in Mosaic in the pavement of the Castle Church and can be seen to-day.

The coat of arms herein was made from a painting from the records in Heralds College, London, England.

The first one of the name of this branch of the family was Isaac Ricks, who was born in England in 1638, and a tradition exists that he came from England and landed at Jamestown, Virginia, and settled in Warrasguyeake, one of the eight shires of Virginia, which was changed in 1737, to Isle of Wight County, which included the present counties of Nansemond and Southampton.

These counties were peopled largely by Puritans and Quakers, whose records began in 1663. The land and court records of these counties were destroyed by fire many years ago, and genealogical records are very meagre.

Isaac Ricks was a Quaker, and was a member of the Quaker Church, located at a place called Chuckatuck, situated on the western branch of the Nansemond River, in what is now Nansemond County. At this point, about ten miles from Suffolk and near the line of Isle of Wight County, was the Quaker Church built by Robert and Abraham Ricks in 1702.

It is not known exactly in which county Isaac lived, whether in Isle of Wight, or Nansemond County, but very likely

he lived near the church, as he was a constant attendant as the records show.

The following transcript is from the publications of the Southern Historical Society. The many changes in spelling the name will be noticed, but it is as written on the church books. Here follows the records from the old church books, which are deposited in Baltimore, Md., for safe keeping;

"Isaac Rickesis and Kathren, his wife, their children nativities as follows:

"Isaac Rickesis, son of afore Is and Kathren was born the seventeenth day of the sixth month in the year 1669."

"William Rickesis son of sd Is and Kethren was born on the fifth day of the eighth month, 1670."

"Jno. Rickesis son of sd Is & Kathren was born the thirtieth day of the tenth month, 1672."

"Abraham Rickesis son of sd Is and Kathren was born the third day of the tenth month, 1674."

"Jacob Rickesis son of sd Is and Kethren was born the seventeenth day of the first month, 1677."

"Robert Rickesis son of sd Is and Kethren was born the fourteenth day of tenth month, 1679."

"Friends Book of record per mee, Isaac Rickesis in the year 1700."

Note:—The above records were erased in the original, but are still legible. The above records can be found on page 18, Vol. XII of the publication before mentioned. On page 97 of the same volume can be found the following, but in another handwriting. Additional records:

"Benjamin Rickesis was born the seventeenth day of the eleventh month, in the year 1682.

"Kathren Rickesis was born the twentieth day of the tenth

month, who lived ten months and two weeks and so departed this life, being in the year 1684."

"Richard Rickesis was born the thirtieth day of the fifth month in the year 1684.

"Jeane Rickesis was born the last day of the sixth month in the year 1687.

"James Rickesis was born the seventeenth day of the first month, in the year 1690."

ISAAC RICKS, JR., AND SARAH HIS WIFE, THEIR CHILDREN NATIVITIES RECORDED.

"William Ricks son of above Isaac and Sarah his wife was born on the twenty-fifth day of the seventh month, in the year 1698.

"Isaac Ricks son of the above sd Isaac & Sarah was born on the twenty-seventh day of the twelfth month, in the year 1702.

"Jacob Ricks son of the above sd Isaac and Sarah was born on the eleventh day of the second month, in the year 1705."

Note:—Here on the original, several pages were cut out, and very likely other children were recorded on the cut pages.

In the same volume it is recorded that in 1702, Abraham and Robert Ricks built a Quaker Meeting house on the Western branch of the Nansemond River, and were paid 32,000 pounds of Tobb (Tobacco) which was the medium of exchange.

Isaac senior subscribed 400 pounds, Abraham 300 pounds and John 100 pounds.

These people were Quakers, and their names frequently appear at church weddings as the following certificate shows:

"Joseph Jordan, son of Joseph Jordan of North Carolina and Mary Rix, daughter of Abraham Rix of Isle of Wight County, having declared their intentions of taking each other in marriage before several public meetings of the people called Quakers, in Virginia, on the tenth day of the second month, 1723, were married at a public meeting in said county.

(Signed)

JOSEPH JORDAN, MARY JORDAN.

The witnesses were 20 in number, among them were: Mary Rix,

Abraham Rix, and

Ellis Rix. (Elizabeth her sister.)

On page 207, in volume XII of the same before mentioned record can be found the following death records:

"Richard Rickesis departed this life on the twenty-ninth day of the seventh month, in the year about the tenth in the morning. (Probably 1710.)

"Catherine Ricks departed this life ye eighth month in the year 1717. (She was probably the wife of Isaac, sen.)

"Isaac Ricks departed this life ye third day of the eleventh month, 1732. (This was without doubt Isaac, sen.)

"William Rickesis the son of Isaac Rickesis departed this life the twenty-second day of the sixth month, about a half hour before the going down of the sun, in the year 1694, he being almost 24 years of age.

"Jacob Rickesis the son of Isaac and Kathren, his wife, departed this life upon the fifth day of the fifth month, about the first hour in the afternoon. (The word italicized was crossed out, leaving the day of the month uncertain, the year not being given.)

ISAAC RICKESIS<sup>1</sup>, was born in England in 1638; died Nov. 3, 1732; married Kathren, who died Aug. 11, 1717. The date of his coming to this country has not been ascertained, but he landed at Jamestown, Va. It is not known with any degree

of certainty where their children were born, possibly some were born in England and others born in Virginia. Their births are all recorded on the books of the Quaker Church at Chuchatuck, Va. They were Quakers.

The stigma of this time (1663) was the merciless intolerance towards the Friends or Quakers. Here as elsewhere in America, they were treated with harshness which disgraced the epoch. They were denounced as a turbulent people, teaching lies, miracles, false doctrines and prophecies, disorganizers and enemies of society.

They were fined for non-attendance on the services of the Established Church. They were not allowed to attend their own conventicles, and no ship master was to bring them into the Colony. No person was allowed to enter their houses, and finely the poor Quakers were to go out of the state, and no more were to come in, and if they insisted on returning, they were treated as felons.

Many of the poor Quakers left the state, while others either renounced their religion or braved it out and remained.

Note:—Mr. Richard A. Ricks of Richmond, Va., writing under date of July, 1905, says, "I have in my possession an old "Breeches" Bible once belonging to the Ricks family, which was bought at the sale of one Richard Ricks in 1779, and had been out of the family until ten or fifteen years ago, when it came back into the family."

The following entries are recorded in the old Bible. The record does not agree with the original records as recorded in the old church books, recorded by Isaac, sen., and very likely were recorded from memory.

John Ricks, born Mar. 17, 1676; died Sept. 21, 1717. Abraham Ricks. (No dates.) JACOB RICKS, born Mar. 17, 1676; died May 9, 1706.

JACOB RICKS, died July 9, 1703, aged 26 years.

WILLIAM RICKS, born Oct. 5, 1670; died Aug. 22, 1694, about 24 years of age.

ROBERT RICKS, born Dec. 14, 1679; died Mar. 23, 1743.

Catherine Ricks, wife of Isaac Ricks, died Oct. 1717.

ISAAC RICKS, SR., died Jan. 2, 1723 in the 85th year of his age.

ISAAC RICKS, JR. (No date.)

ISAAC RICKS, son of Jacob, b. & d. (No date.)

James Ricks, born Mar. 16, 1690.

James Ricks, born May 17, 1690.

James Ricks, born Jan. 23, 1690.

ROBERT SCOTT, Sr., and uncle Robert Scott and Jane, his mother. (No date.)

ROBERT SCOTT, Jr., son of Robert Scott, Sr., and Jane his wife was born Mar. 19, 1695.

Note:—Robert Scott, Sr., was probably an uncle to the recorder by marriage to Isaac, Sr.'s wife or else to a sister of Isaac himself.

The old Bible was brought here by Isaac, Sr., and probably has come down through Isaac<sup>2</sup> and Richard<sup>3</sup> when it was sold in 1779.

- 2. i. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, b. June 17, 1669. X.
- 3. ii. William<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1670; died July 11, 1694.
- 4. iii. Jno.<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1672.
- 5. iv. Abraham<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1674. X.
- 6. v. Jacob², b. Jan. 17, 1677. X.
- 7. vi. Robert<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1679; died Mar. 23, 1743.
- 8. vii. Benjamin², b. Nov. 17, 1684.

Benjamin Ricks removed to Edgecombe County, where he executed his will in 1719, probated Nov. 20, 1721. In his will he mentions Robert Ricks, Jr., son of my brother Robert Ricks, brother Isaac Ricks, brother Abraham Ricks, brother Robert Ricks, brother James Ricks, sister Jane Ricks, and Patience, daughter of brother Abraham Ricks, and William Brown, son of Beal Brown. This will establishes the fact that he was the son of Isaac¹, because there was no such combination of names in any other family at the date when this will was made, and because his will was made in Edgecombe Co., shows most conclusively that he was one of the first of the name in North Carolina.

These two wills, those of him and his brother, Isaac, cannot be found.

- 9. viii. Kathren<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1684.
- 10. ix. Richard<sup>2</sup>, b. June 30, 1685; died June 30, 1703.
- 11. x. Jeane<sup>2</sup>, b. June 30, 1687.
- 12. xi. James<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1690.
- 2. ISAAC RICKS<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born June 17, 1669; died in 1760; married Sarah. He lived in Isle of Wight Co., now Nansemond Co., Va. On the book of records of the Quaker Church at Chuckatuck, which are in Baltimore, Md., for safe keeping, can be found recorded the birth of three of his children, but on the page on which was their record part was cut off for some reason, leaving their names off. We learn from the land records of North Carolina that Sarah, wife of Isaac Ricks, was the daughter of Barnaby McKinnie.

Barnaby McKinne of Chowan Co., N. C., conveyed by gift to his son-in-law, Isaac Ricks, Mar. 28, 1722, 100 acres of land in Chaledona Woods, called Napin Work, patented by Nathanel Holly. It has been claimed that Isaac's sons, Isaac, Benjamin and William were the first of the name in North Carolina, but the records show to the contrary.

Barnabee or Barnaby McKinne appeared first in the Colony in 1720, and settled in Caledony Woods, at or near Coneconary Swamp, then in Chowan Precinct, and after 1722, in Bertie Precinct, and after 1741 in Edgecombe County, then in Halifax.

The name of Barnaby McKinne does not appear on the old Quaker Books of Chuckatuck.

On the land records of Edmonton, the county seat of Chowan, can be found several deeds running to Barnaby Mc-Kinne from 1710 to 1722. Isaac Ricks, executed his will in Edgecombe Co., Mar. 11, 1748, was probated Oct. 28, 1748. In it he mentions his wife Sarah, daughters Mary Pope and Martha, sons Abraham, Robert, John and Richard.

The recording of this will has not been found.

- 13. i. William<sup>3</sup>, b. July 15, 1698. X.
- 14. ii. Isaac³, b. Dec. 27, 1702. X.
- 15. iii. Jacob<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1705.
- 16. iv. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1707. X.
- 17. v. Robert<sup>3</sup>, b. ——. X.
- 18. vi. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>, b. ——. X.
- 19. vii. Авганам³, b. ——.
- 20. viii. ALICE<sup>3</sup>, b. ——; married Col. Benjamin Sherrod, son of George Isaac and Mary (Ricks) Sherrod. (See) Benjamin Sherrod of Birmingham, Ala., is her grandson.
- 21. ix. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. ——; married Rice Pierce.
  When the first United States census was taken in 1790, the following Ricks's were found in North Carolina:

ABRAHAM RICKS, of Nash Co., had a wife, three sons over 16, and three daughters.

BENJAMIN RICKS, of Pitt Co., had three sons over 16, one under 16, a wife and four daughters.

Dempsey Ricks, of Northampton County, had a wife, two sons over 16 and one daughter.

JACOB RICKS, of Nash County, had a wife, one son over 16, and one daughter.

JACOB RICKS, of Northampton County, had no wife or children. (Unmarried.)

James Ricks, of Edgecombe County, had a wife, three sons over 16, one under, and three daughters.

James Ricks, of Gilford Co., had a wife, three sons over 16, one under, and four daughters.

Joel Ricks, of Nash County, had a wife, two sons over 16, and two daughters.

ISAAC RICKS, of Halifax County, had a wife, three sons over 16, one under 16, and three daughters.

MARY RICKS, of Edgecombe County, a widow, had two sons over 16, and three daughters.

PATTY RICKS, of Northampton County, a widow, had one daughter, and one slave.

PRISCILLA RICKS, of Nash County, a widow, had one son over 16, and one daughter.

SARAII RICKS, of Nash County, a widow, had one son over 16, and three daughters.

WILLIAM RICKS, Jr., of Edgecombe County, had a wife, four sons over 16, and three daughters. No slaves.

WILLIAM RICKS, of Northampton County, had two sons over 16, no wife or daughter.

5. ABRAHAM RICKS<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born October 3, 1674. He was married in the Quaker Church at Chuckatuck, Va., March 16, 1703, to Mary Bolson of Nansemond County, Va., born November 24, 1685, daughter of Edmund and Mary (Crow) Bolson. Abraham was of Isle of Wight County at the time of his marriage. This shows conclusively that some of the family lived in that county. Their marriage was recorded on the church book of records.

Signed, Abraham Ricks, Mary Ricks.

Signed,

Among the witnesses were:

Father, Isaac Ricks,

Mother, Kathren Ricks,

Brother, John Ricks,

Brother, Robert Ricks, and

Brother, Jacob Ricks.

- 22. i. Mary³, b. July 1, 1704; married in the Quaker Church, Chuckatuck, Feb. 1, 1723, Joseph Jordan, son of Joseph and Mary (Crow) Jordan of North Carolina. They probably went to his home.
- 23. ii. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1706. She was living in 1723, as her name appears on the Church records as a witness to her sister's wedding.
- 23½ iii. Patience³, b. —; married Barnaby McKinne, Jr. Her name was not recorded on the Chuckatuck Quaker Church books, probably because her parents left the country.
- 6. Jacob Ricks<sup>2</sup> Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born Jan. 17, 1677; married in the Quaker Church at Chuckatuck, Va., Oct. 14, 1699, Mary

Exum daughter of Jeremiah Exum. He died July 9, 1703, aged 26 years.

"From our men's meeting at Chuckatuck, Aug. 14, 1704, the difference between Jeremiah Exum and Isaac Ricks, Sr., is finaly ended upon this reservation, Isaac junior or his brother Robert, each of them to pay two thousand pounds of tabaca to the widow, namely, Mary Ricks, the widow of Jacob Ricks, deceased, which is done in lieu of his childrens portion of land or anything else which may be claimed after the death of Isaac Ricks senior, and we are witnesses of the same whose names are inserted.

Signed, NATHAN NEWBY,
DANIEL SANBOURN,
JNO. PORTER.
JNO. SMALL,
BENJAMIN SMALL,
JNO. MURDAH.

CHILDREN.

- 24. i. Isaac³, b. ——.
- 25. ii. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, b. ——.
- 13. WILLIAM RICKS<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born probably near Chuckatuck Church, Va., July 25, 1699; married Esther Long. He was probably one who renounced Quakerism, because we find no records of him in the Church. He removed to Edgecombe County, N. C., about 1752, where he bought a large tract of land, but sold out to his brother Benjamin, and removed to that part of the county which is now Halifax County, and settled near the present town of Scotland Neck, near the Roanoke River. His wife died Nov. 25, 1769, and he married second Sarah——.

Mr. Robert H. Ricks, of Rockymount, N. C., writes, "I can

find no will of William Ricks in Halifax County, but I find a will of Sarah Ricks, which was recorded in Halifax County 1778. They semed to have had a very large estate, bequeathing to their children and grand children from 50 to 60 slaves." The names mentioned in Sarah's will were, Martha Mary, who married a Cook, Richard, Robert, Isaac and Abraham who brought up Benjamin Sherrod, who was the son of his sister, Mary, son-in-law Thomas Pope, daughter-in-law Mary Ricks, grand children, Thomas, Holland and Mary Pope, Isaac Ricks, Betsy Ricks, Richard Ricks, John Ricks and Martha Lane. Executors of Sarah's will were John and Robert Ricks. He died Jan. 10, 1778.

#### CHILDREN.

- 26. i. Martha<sup>4</sup>, b. ——; m. a Lane, had a daughter Martha, mentioned in her grand mother's will.
- 27. ii. John<sup>4</sup>, b. —. Х.
- 28. iii. Isaac4, b. about 1760. X.
- 29. vi. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. —. X.
- 30. v. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, b. —.
- 31. vi. Robert<sup>4</sup>, b. ——.
- 32. vii. Авганам<sup>4</sup>, b. ——; he brought up his nephew Benjamin Sherrod.

One of these three sons married Mary ----.

- 33. viii. A daughter<sup>4</sup>, b. —; m. Thomas Pope. X.
- 34. ix. A daughter, b. —; m. a Barron.
- 14. ISAAC RICKS<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Chuckatuck, Va., Dec. 27, 1702; died in 1760; married Sarah Burke. He removed to Edgeombe County, N. C., about 1752, and bought a large tract of land on Tar River, and became very wealthy. He owned the grist mill at the Great Falls on Tar

River, where the largest cotton mill in the state, if not in the south, now stands. He also owned the land where the present town of Rocky Mount now stands, and some of these lands are still in the hands of his descendants.

### CHILDREN.

35. i. James<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1790. X.

36. ii. John<sup>4</sup>, b. —. Х.

37. iii. Charity<sup>4</sup>, b. —; m. John Ross.

38. iv. Jonah<sup>4</sup>, b. —. X.

16. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Chuckatuck, Va., about 1707; married Patience Helty. He bought in Lunenburg County, Va., 400 acres of land of King George II, for 40 shillings, deed recorded in Richmond. He removed to North Carolina about 1752, or a little after, and bought a large tract of land of his brother William, in Edgecombe County, and about seven miles from the present town of Rocky Mount. He had good property, but was not wealthy. We have a copy of the will of Benjamin Ricks.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I, Benjamin Ricks, of Edgecombe County and Elizabeth Parish in the Province of North Carolina, being in good health and sound memory, thanks be to God, but calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die does make and ordain this as my last Will and Testament. Principally and first of all, I recommend my soul unto the hands of God, that gave it to me hoping at the Great Day I shall receive the same, and as to my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a Christian manner at the direction of my Executors, and as to my worldly estate which God has blessed me with I give and bequeath in manner and form following, principally

and first of all I will that my just debts and funeral charges be paid.

Imprimis. I give and bequeath to my wife Patience a certain parcel of land lying on the south side Bonners branch containing eighty acres pattan land be the same more or less, which I settle on her as a Dowery.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Lewis Ricks five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Benj. Ricks, five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Jacob Ricks five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Ricks five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Joel Ricks five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son William Ricks five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Meredith five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Thomas five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Patience five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Josiah five shillings.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Abraham Ricks all

the remainder of my estate real and personal of which I am possessed to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I do hereby nominate and appoint my son John Ricks and my cousin John Ricks Executors of this my last Will and Testament and do hereby revoke and discharge all former Wills and Testaments by me heretofore made and do nominate and pronounce this and no other to be my last Will and Testament dated the 5th of May 1774.

Benjamin Ricks, (Seal.)

Signed, sealed, published and pronounced in the presence of

DUNCAN LAMON,
JACOB FLOWERS,
ARCHL'D LAMON.

The State of North Carolina, Edgecombe County.

I, A. T. Walston, Clerk of the Superior Court in and for the County and State aforesaid, do certify that the foregoing and attached sheet, is a true copy of the Will of Benjamin Ricks, as the same is taken from the records of this office.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I hereunto set my hand and affix the seal of said court this the 5th day of December 1907.

A. T. Walston.

Clerk Superior Court.

- 39. i. JACOB<sup>4</sup>, b. 1735. X.
- 40. ii. Joel<sup>4</sup>, b. 1737. X.
- 41. iii. Lewis<sup>4</sup>, b. 1741. X.
- 42. iv. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, b. ——; died Feb. 19, 1779. Was Sergeant Major in the 10th N. C. Regent Continental troop in General Washington's Army.

- 43. v. Molly<sup>4</sup>, b. July 29, 1743.
- 44. vi. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, b. 1745. X.
- 45. vii. William<sup>4</sup>, b. 1750. X.
- 46. viii. Josiah<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1755; died unmarried in 1781.
- 47. ix. Meridith, b. —; died unmarried in 1780. He was a silver smith and miser. His money was never found. He had much and it is looked for to this day.
- 48. x. John<sup>4</sup>, b. ——; married Sarah Whitford, had one son who died young.
- 49. xi. Abram<sup>4</sup>, b. 1760. X.
- 50. xii. SARAH4, b. —; married Nathan Joiner.
- 51. xiii. Patience b. —; married William Joiner.

17. ROBERT RICKS<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, settled near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va. His wife's name was Mary. He received a deed from King George II for 150 acres of land in that county, deed dates July 30, 1742, for 15 shillings. His second deed was from King George II, for 200 acres for 20 shillings, deed dates July 30, 1742. His third deed was from King George II, for 229 acres, deed dates June 1750. One of these parcels of land adjoined his brother Richard's lands.

Robert probably renounced his religion, as the records of the Pagan Creek Quaker Church make no reference to him, as is found of his brother Richard's family. As far as we can learn, Robert lived and died in Southampton Co., Va., near Jerusalem.

# CHILDREN AND PERHAPS OTHERS-

- 52. i. Richard, b. Mar. 7, 1754. X.
- 53. ii. Robert<sup>4</sup>, b. —. X.
- 54. iii. EDWIN<sup>4</sup>, b. ——.
- 55. iv. Milley<sup>4</sup>, b. ——.

18. RICHARD RICKS<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, settled in Southampton Co., Va., near the present town of Jerusalem. The name of his wife has not been ascertained. He received a deed from King George II for 110 acres of land for 15 shillings, deed dated Dec. 15, 1749. He also received a deed from King George II for 1888 acres, deed dated Sept. 20, 1759. He also received a deed from King George III, for 135 acres, deed dated July 7, 1763. All these lands were in Isle of Wight Co., now Southampton, which was taken off about 1760.

It seems from the records of Pagan Creek Quaker Church that he still held to the Quaker faith.

- i. Martha<sup>4</sup>, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting held at Pagan Creek ye fourth of ye 10 month, 1740, John Lawrence and Martha Ricks, published their intentions of marriage the second time and finding they are clear, they are left to their liberty to marry when they see fitt."
- 57. ii. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting at Pagan Creek ye 2d of 10 month 1742, William Scott and Elizabeth Ricks published their intentions of marriage the second time and finding they are clear they are at liberty to marry when they see fitt."
- 58. iii. Mary<sup>4</sup>, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting at Pagan Creek the 17th of ye 11th month 1774 or 5, Thomas Pretlow and Mary Ricks published their intentions of marriage the second time, and finding them clear, they are left to marry when they see fitt."

- 59. iv. Ann<sup>4</sup>, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting at Pagan
  Creek the 17th ye 8th month 1745, it is concluded that a paper of denial be drawn against Ann
  Rieks for her disorderly marriage, she having married some one not a Friend."
- 60. v. Morning, b. —. (Probably Mourning.) "At our Monthly Meeting at Pagan Creek the 17th of ye second month 1756, Josiah Jordan and Morning Ricks published their intentions of marriage ye second time and finding they are clear they are left to marry when they see fitt."
- 60½ vi. RICHARD4, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting held at Pagan Creek ye 19th of the 6th month 1751, Richard Ricks and Ann Garret published their intentions of marriage the second time and all things appearing clear they are left to marry when they see fitt."
- 61. vii. Thomas\*, b. —. "At our Monthly Meeting held at Blackwater, Curry County the 17th day of the last month 1767, Thomas Ricks and Elizabeth Cornwe, declared their intentions of taking each other in marriage the second time, and all things appearing clear they are at liberty to marry agreeable with good order."
  - 27. John Ricks<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Elizabeth ——. Lived in Halifax Co., N. C. His will was recorded in Halifax County in 1787, and it mentions the following children.

- 62. i. Abram<sup>5</sup>, b. —.
- 63. ii. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.

- 64. iii. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, b. —.
- 65. iv. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 66. v. Ann<sup>5</sup>, b. —; married a Fort.
- 67. vi. Mary<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 28. ISAAC RICKS<sup>4</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Halifax County in 1760; died in 1820; married in 1788, Olive Fort, born in 1772. She died in 1824. In his will he mentions his wife, Olive Fort, his children, and two who married.

#### CHILDREN.

- 68. i. Martha<sup>5</sup>, b. —. m. a Pierce. She was best known as Patsie.
- 69. ii. Orrin<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died in the war of 1812-14, in Norfolk, Va.
- 70. iii. Charlotte<sup>5</sup>, b. —. m. John Harris, and went to Jackson, Tenn.
- 71. iv. Abram<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1793. X.
- 72. v. Isaac<sup>5</sup>, b. 1797; m. Mary Gee; went to Texas, had son in the Confederate Army in the war of 1861-5. Isaac died in 1830.
- 73. vi. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, b. —; accidentally killed aged about 18.
- 74. vii. Mary<sup>5</sup>, b. —; m. Munroe Fort, her first cousin.
- 75. viii. John Sherrod<sup>5</sup>, b. 1801; m. a Dawson.
- 76. ix. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. ——, died in 1865; m. a Stickney.
- 77. x. Benjamin Sherrod<sup>5</sup>, b. 1803. X.
- 78. xi. Pheribee<sup>5</sup>, b. 1805; m. George W. Meares; had two daughters, Mrs. Keller and Mrs. Lee, both live in Alabama.
- 79. xii. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. 1807; m. Eliza Toney.

The most of these children left the state and went to Alabama, Tennessee and Texas. (This family sold their lands

in Halifax County, and moved to Miss., Ala., Texas and Tenn. in 1827. R. H. R.)

29. Mary Ricks<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Halifax Co., N. C. She married first a Mr. Copeland; second, George Isaac Sherrod. He died in 1776, and his wife died within a few years after. They resided in Halifax Co., N. C.

#### CHILD BY FIRST HUSBAND.

80. i. A daughter<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; married a Mr. Long, and had sons Sherrod and William Long. Descendents of these sons are living today in Columbus, Miss.

# CHILD BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- 81. ii. Benjamin Sherrod<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1777, five months after the death of his father. He was adopted by his uncle Abram Ricks. He married Alice Ricks, daughter of Isaac and Sarah Ricks. (see)
- 33. A daughter<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Thomas Pope. His name and children were mentioned in his mother-in-law's will.

- 82. i. Thomas Pope<sup>5</sup>, b. —.
- 83. ii. Holland Pope<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 84. iii. Mary Pope<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 35. James Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born about 1790; married Phebe Horn. He did not marry a second time. As Mr. Robert H. Ricks of Rockymount, N. C., writes, "I find on the records of Nash County the will of Morning Ricks, who it seems was the widow of James Ricks. I also find the following children named in her will, viz, Josiah, Chloe and Mica-

jah Ricks. Grand children, James, Mourning and Rhoda Ricks. This will was recorded in 1778, and Nathan Boddie was one of the Executors. A copy of James Rick's will is here given.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN: I, James Ricks of Edgecombe County and State of North Carolina being weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God for the same but calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed all men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form following,:

Imprimis. I desire my just debts to be paid.

I lend unto my loving wife Phebe one half of the land and plantation whereon I now live with the buildings included in her part one half of my Grees Mill one negro man named Will one negro man named Seser two horses one named Bull the other Ball three cows and calves six head of sheep twenty head of hoggs fifty barrells corn two sows and pigs and a copper skillet two irons three iron potts one feather bed and furniture one half of my geese one half wear in my cubbord two large dishes two small ditto six pewter plates two basins six spoons one cart wheels and gear one plow frame one frying pan two plow hoes one weeding hoe one tub two pales one piggon the knives and forks one looking glass one blue chest six chares one trunk one pine table twenty sider casks one large stone jug two butter potts loom and gear two narrow axes one grubbing hoe two flax wheels one large wheel hatchet all my flax and cotton and wool all my salt during her widowhood.

Item. I give and bequeath to my loving wife Phebe one negro woman named Flowery one hunting saddle and bridle

one feather bed and furniture to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son-in-law Abeshai Horn one negro man named Snap to him his heirs and assigns for-ever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Horn Ten pounds current money of the State to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Judith Moore one negro boy named Moses to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mourning Arrington one negro boy named Epram to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Rhoda Battle one negro woman named Tillar, one negro girl named Milly to her and her assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Robert Ricks one hundred acres of land on the river joining Redmun Bunns land commonly called the Goodson place, also the land and plantation I bought of Richard Ricks, also 102 acres of land on the falls the island of the river, one negro man named Pomp, one negro boy named Ellick one half of my Grees Mill one year old colt one saddle and bridle three cows and calves two sows and pigs one feather bed and furniture one half of my geese one Bible and syphering book one slate and ink stand one crosscut saw and all my carpenters tools six chares and folding Table one chest eight head of sheep one shot gun two pr steelyards two large dishes one large stone jugg one frying pan one pott and Dutch oven one pott rack twenty sider casks to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Charity Ricks one negro woman named Pes one bay mare one hunting saddle one bridle one Testament one spelling book one feather bed and furniture two cows and calves six head of sheep to her and her heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Eli Ricks after my wifes death or marriage the lands and plantation whereon I now live containing two hundred and forty acres also one hundred acres of land on the River above the Fall Mill it being part of the land called the Goodson land one negro boy named Shadrack one negro girl named Rachael one feather bed and furniture to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Henry and my son Josiah the land and plantation I bought of John Flowers containing two hundred acres to be equally between them their heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Henry one negro girl named Jim one negro man named Mingo to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Josiah one negro boy named Mitchel also one half of my Grees Mill after my wifes death that the use of is lent to my wife to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my sons Robert, Eli, Henry, and Josiah five hundred and sixty acres of land in the woods to be equally divided between them their heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Henry after my wifes death or marriage one negro man named Will to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Josiah after my

wifes death or marriage one negro man named Seser to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath after my wifes death or marriage all the legacies that I have left to my wife and not already given and all the rest of my estate not already mentioned in this will between my five last children to-wit: Robert, Eli, Henry, Josiah and Charity to be equally between them their heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I nominate and appoint my friends Redmun Bunn, John Battle and my son-in-law Abeshai Horn my whole and sole executors of this my last Will and Testament.

Signed, sealed and published by the said James Ricks to be his last Will and Testament this 13th day of March one thousand seven hundred and ninety two.

In presence of

JAMES RICKS. (SEAL.)

REDMUN BUNN.
JOEL HORN.
DANIEL ROSS.

The State of North Carolina, Edgecombe County.

I, A. T. Walston, Clerk of the Superior Court of the County and State aforesaid, do certify that the foregoing and attached (3), sheets, is a true copy of the will of James Ricks, as the same is taken from the records of this office.

In Witness Whereof, I hereunto set my hand and affix the seal of said court, in office at Tarboro N. C. this the 5th day of December A. D. 1907.

> A. T. Walston, Clerk Superior Court.

- 85. i. Ann<sup>5</sup>, b. —; m. a Mr. Horn.
- 86. ii. Judith<sup>5</sup>, b. —; m. a Mr. Harris..
- 87. iii. Mourning<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; m. Joseph Arrington. Her descendents are very numerous in N. C. Hon. Thomas Mason was one.
- 88. iv. Rhoda<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 89. v. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. ——. X.
- 90. vi. Josiah<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 91. vii. Henry<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; m. a Miss Horn, had a daughter who m. a John Crane.
- 92. viii. Ely<sup>5</sup>, b. ——. X.
- 93. ix. Charity<sup>5</sup>, b.—; m. Nathan Gilbert, had sons Robert D. and Gilbert, who died in 1810, and John who m. a Miss Battle, and went to Georgia about 1820.
- 94. x. Jethro<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 36. John Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Mary Holton. He was a Baptist at first, but turned Quaker, and removed to Guilford Co., N. C., and located near the present Post Office of High Point. He was a member of the Springfield Monthly Meeting, which was near his residence.

- 95. i. Isaac<sup>5</sup>, b. X.
- 96. ii. Joнn<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 97. iii. Richard<sup>5</sup>, b. \*---.
- 98. iv. Lewis<sup>5</sup>, b. —.
- 99. v. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 100. vi. Gideon<sup>5</sup>, b. —; went to Leighton, Ala.
- 101. vii. Redmond<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.

102. viii. Larry<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.

103. ix. Delilah<sup>5</sup>, b. —.

104. x. Ann<sup>5</sup>, b. —; m. John Watkins.

38. Jonas Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married and settled near his brother John in Guilford Co., N. C., and near the present Post Office of High Point. He received a deed for 200 acres of land from King George III in 1789. He was a Quaker, and a member of the Springfield Monthly Meeting which was near his residence. The name of his wife has not been ascertained.

### CHILD AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

105. i. Jonas<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.

**39.** Jacob Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Edgecombe Co., N. C. in 1735; married Bedie Whitefield. He died at the great age of 98 years.

### CHILDREN.

106. i. Josiah<sup>5</sup>, b. 1785. X.

107. ii. Esther<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died in 1850; never married.

108. iii. Rachel<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; died in 1817; never married.

109. iv. Archibald<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died in 1860; never married.

110. v. Marmaduke<sup>5</sup>, b. 1800. X.

111. vi. MICAJAH<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.

112. vii. Wilson<sup>5</sup>, b. —; moved to Georgia.

113. viii. Mary<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.

114. ix. Rufin<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1801; married Mary Barnes, had several children all died in infancy. He died in 1870; she died in 1885.

115. x. Patience<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died in 1861; never married.

40. Joel Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born May 2, 1737; died in 1824. He returned to Nansemond Co.,

Va., and there married Mary Bunn, who died in 1809. He married second 1810, when he was about 75 years of age, Rhoda Barns, born in 1777. She died at Stoney Creek, N. C., in 1846. He had several children by his first wife, but they all died young.

### CHILDREN.

- 116. i. DAVID<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1812. X.
- 117. ii. Amos<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1815. X.
- 41. Lewis Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1741; married in 1768-9, Nancy Ann Joiner. Lewis was drafted into the Army of the Revolution, and it is supposed he was killed at the battle of Guilford Court House Mar. 15, 1781. He was a Quaker and did not believe in shedding human blood, and it was said by his brother William, who was in the battle with him, that he stuck his gun into the ground and went into the battle without his arms, and that was the last seen of him by his brother. It is unfortunate that his record cannot be found, as the Revolutionary rolls of North Carolina of enlisted men have been lost or destroyed.

- 118. i. Charity<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1770. X.
- 119. ii. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1772. X.
- 120. iii. Mourning<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1776; never married.
- 121. iv. Michil<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1778; married a Mr. Batchelder.
- 44. Thomas Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1745; married in 1775, Priscilla Williams. He died in 1783.
- i. Alexander<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; moved to Wilson, N. C. in 1809 and lost track of.

- 123. ii. Urbin<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.
- 124. iii. Wila or Willey<sup>5</sup>, b. —.
- 45. WILLIAM RICKS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1750; died June 10, 1832; married Lydia Brantley, born in 1760, died July 18, 1835. William was a Revolutionary Soldier, and was in the battle of Guilford Court House, Mar. 15, 1781, with his brother Lewis.

- 125. i. DAVID<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died June 25, 1829.
- 126. ii. Rhoda<sup>5</sup>, b. 1784; died Oct. 18, 1834; never married.
- 127. iii. John<sup>5</sup>, b. June 11, 1786. X.
- 128. iv. Dickerson<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.
- 129. v. Richard<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.
- 130. vi. MARTIN<sup>5</sup>, b. —; died in infancy.
- 131. vii. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1796; died Dec. 8, 1835; never married.
- 132. viii. Mourning<sup>5</sup>, b. 1799; married Jonathan Joiner.
- 133. ix. MALANY<sup>5</sup>, b. —; married James Buntin.
- 49. ABRAM RICKS, BENJAMIN, ISAAC, ISAAC, was born in 1760; married Raehel Bunn, born in 1763. He died in 1835, and his widow died in 1845.

- 134. i. Ely<sup>5</sup>, b. 1785; married Sally Williams.
- 135. ii. Wila<sup>5</sup>, b. 1787. X.
- 136. iii. Exurn<sup>5</sup>, b. ——.

- 137. iv. Isabel<sup>5</sup>, b. 1795; died in 1840. She never married, though she had a daughter, however, by a Rieks or a Hill, named Martha Hill Ricks, who married Amos Ricks, son of Joel and Mary (Bunn) Ricks. (See). Martha Hill Ricks never knew who her father was.
- 138. v. Isaac<sup>5</sup>, b. 1798; married Charlotte Harrison. He died in 1836. He never had any children.
- 139. vi. Duncan<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; died in the army at Norfolk, Va., in 1815.
- 140. vii. Whitmer<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; died in the army at Norfolk, Va., in 1815.
- 141. viii. Drucilla<sup>5</sup>, b. 1801; married William Vick.
- 142. ix. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, b. 1803; married Nathan Vick.
- **52.** RICHARD RICKS<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT FRARY RICKS<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>. ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., Mar. 7, 1754; married Julia Wilkinson, born Mar. 1756, daughter of Arnold and Julia Wilkinson. He resided in Southampton Co., Va., where he died Nov. 29, 1829. She died Nov. 3, 1814, aged 59.
- i. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, b. ——; married a Miss Robinson, had a daughter, Margaret.
- 144. ii. George Wilkinson<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1784; never married; non com.
- 145. iii. A daughter<sup>5</sup>, b. May 7, 1786.
- 146. iv. Arnold Wilkinson<sup>5</sup>, b. July 24, 1788. X.
- 147. v. Oswin<sup>5</sup>, b. June 24, 1791. X.
- 148. vi. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1795. X.
- 149. vii. Alfred<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1800. X.
- **53.** Robert Ricks<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., about 1759; settled in

Southampton Co., Va. The name of his wife has not come to hand.

## CHILDREN AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

- 150. i. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. X.
- 151. ii. EDWIN<sup>5</sup>, b. —. X.
- 71. ABRAM RICKS<sup>5</sup>, ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Oct. 10, 1793. He married Charlotte Fort, born Dec. 29, 1795. She was his first cousin. They resided in Tuscumbia, Ala., where he died Nov. 23, 1852. She died Mar. 19, 1874. CHILDREN.
- 152. i. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1818.
- 153. ii. Richard<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 28, 1820; died Feb. 24, 1858; never married.
- 154. iii. Abraham<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1825. X.
- 77. Benjamin Sherrod Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1803; married first in 1329, Fannie Winter, born 1810, daughter of William Winter of Tuscumbia, Ala. He married second in 1846, Eliza A. Barry, widow of a Mr. Benson. Mr. Ricks graduated with honors at Chapel, N. C., and after his marriage located in Madison Co., Miss., and became one of the wealthiest planters in the state. He built a railroad at his own expense from Tuscumbia to Decator, Ala. He received his middle name from Benjamin Sherrod, son of George Isaac and Mary (Ricks) Sherrod, (see).

#### CHILDREN.

i. Florida<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1830; married John W. Woodfork. She died in 1857, leaving an infant who died in a few months after. She was a graduate of Patapsco Institute, Maryland, and was known throughout the south as the "Great Southern Beauty." X.

# **ARRANGEMENT**

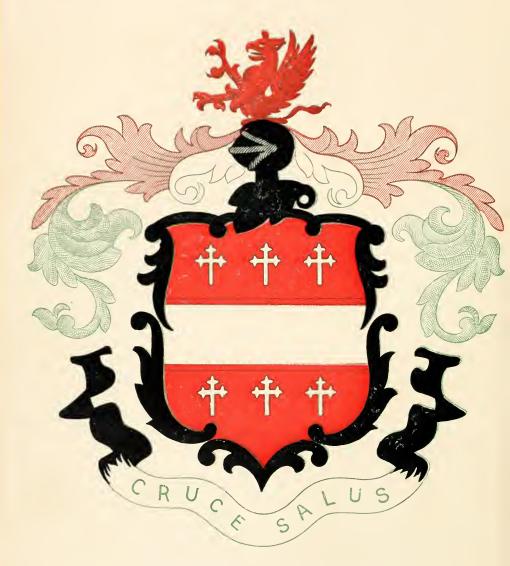
The arrangement followed in this work is that recommended by Mr. John Ward Dean, and is used in the publications of the New England Historical Society of Boston, Mass.

In that arrangement each child has a number, and where the sign X occurs after the name a further record is found farther along in the book, which number will be found in the middle of the page at the head of his or her record. Taking as an illustration, the family of Isaac<sup>1</sup>. This party had ten children who are numbered from 1 to 10, Isaac the eldest has an X after his name, which shows he has further record, while the next son, William has no X after his name and has no further record.

Turning to the next generation, we find William with an X after his name, which shows he has a further record. In short the names having no X after them are not carried into the next generation.







Gules a fess between six crosses, crosslet fitchee Argent. Crest:—a demi griffin proper.

- ii. Annie, b. in 1831; married in 1851, John Willis, a Mexican war veteran. She was a graduate of Patapsco Institute, Maryland, and was Valedictorian of her class. She died leaving only one of eight children, viz, Fannie Willis, who married J. E. Johnson, and they reside in Panther Burn, Miss.
- 157. iii. MARY FORT<sup>6</sup>, b. —; died young.
- 158. iv. OLIVE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1834; died young.
- 159. v. WILLIAM WINTER<sup>6</sup>, b. 1837; died young.
- vi. Fannie Winter<sup>6</sup>, b. 1840; married in 1866, Edward P. Jones. He died in 1876. He was Colonel of the 28th Miss. Cav. in the Confederate service in the war of 1861-4. He was wounded and captured in June 1863; was exchanged Oct. 15, 1863 for Major White. After the war Mr. Jones became a lawyer and planter. They had no children. Mrs. Jones resides in Panther Burn, Miss.
- 161. vii. Benjamin Sherrod<sup>6</sup>, b. May 24, 1843. X. CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.
- 162. viii. William Barry<sup>6</sup>, b. 1847. X.
- 163. ix. BARRY<sup>6</sup>, b. —; died young.
- 89. Robert Ricks<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Kate Horn. He died in 1800.

- 164. i. MILLEY<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 165. ii. James<sup>6</sup>, b. —. X.
- 166. iii. Jethro<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 167. iv. Kate<sup>6</sup>, b. —.

**92.** ELY RICKS<sup>5</sup>, JAMES<sup>4</sup>, ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Milley Bunn. He died about 1819.

#### CHILDREN.

168. i. Robert<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

169. ii. Drucilla<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

170. iii. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

171. iv. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

95. ISAAC RICKS<sup>5</sup>, JOHN<sup>4</sup>, ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Mary ——. He died about 1818. A copy of his will is given here.

## IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN.

I, ISAAC RICKS of the County of Edgecombe and State of North Carolina, being in a low state of health but of sound mind and memory and calling to mind the mortality of the body and Knowing it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in the manner and form following that is to say.

1st. I lend to my beloved wife Ann Ricks during her natural life one hundred and forty acres of land on the north and including the dwelling and out houses of the tract whereon I now live, also the use of two feather beds and their furniture, one Flax wheel, one cotton wheel, and three pair of cards one cloth loom and its gear, eight setting Chairs, three chests, one water pail, one pegin, one can, three tubs, two trays, one meal sifter, one half bushel measure, two Pewter dishes, Six ditto plates, three ditto basins, six ditto spoons, three earthen dishes, one dozen ditto plates, two ditto Bowls, two ditto Pitchers, two ditto chamber pots, two sets of cups and saucers, all the glass ware, and lamps, one Criddle, one Dutch oven, one frying pan, one skillett, two sad irons, two sets of knives and forks, one bay mare, one bridle and saddle,

one cart and wheels and gear, and all my working tools and Cyder casks.

- 2nd. I give and bequeath to my son Willie Ricks the remainder of my lands that is not lent to my wife, also one bay horse and saddle now in his possession, one feather bed and its furniture now in his possession and one small shot gun, to him and his heirs forever.
- 3rd. I give to my daughter Delilah, one feather bed and its furniture to her and her heirs forever.
- 4th. I give to my daughter Nancy, one feather bed and its furniture to her and her heirs forever.
- 5th. It is my will and desire that all my just debts should be paid and the remainder after my debts are paid, of what ever kind or nature it may be equally divided between my five children (namely) Richard Ricks, John Ricks, Sally Ricks, Delilah Ricks, and Nancy Ricks, to them and their heirs forever.
- 6th. It is my will and desire that, that part of estate that I lend to my wife, after death to be divided in the manner following viz:—The one hundred and forty acres of land, the cart and wheels and gear, the working tools and Cyder casks and half bushel measurer, I give and bequeath to my son Willie Ricks, to him and his heirs forever.
- 7th. The two beds that I lent to my wife, I give and bequeath after her death to John Ricks my son one of them and the other to my daughter Sally Ricks, to them and their heirs forever.
- 8th. It is my will and desire that the sum of Fifteen dollars be made out of the property lent to my wife, after her death, and that sum I give to my son Richard Ricks to him and his heirs forever.

9th. The remainder of that part which I lent to my wife, after her death I give equally to all my children (namely) Richard Ricks, John Ricks, Willie Ricks, and Nancy Ricks to them and their heirs forever.

10th. It is my desire and will that my executor or executors hereinafter named should dispose of all the stock of all description in the manner and way him or them may think best, and to the greatest advantage to the estate.

Lastly. I do hereby nominate and appoint my son Willie Ricks and friend Joel Battle my whole and sole executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking and disannulling all other will by me made or ordered to be made and as hereby ratify and confirm this and no other to be my last will and Testament.

In Witness Whereof, I the said Isaac Ricks have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal 29th day of May in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and twenty-five.

ISAAC RICKS, (SEAL).

Signed, sealed and published as the last will of Isaac Ricks in the presence of us.

JOHN I. BUNN.

EATON GAY.

JAMES G. BARNES.

The State of North Carolina, Edgecombe County.

I, A. T. Walston, Clerk of the Superior Court in and for the County and State aforesaid, do certify that the foregoing and attached two sheets is a true copy of the will of Isaac Ricks, as the same is taken from the records of this office.

In Witness Whereof, I hereunto set my hand and affix the

seal of said Court, in office at Tarboro, N. C., this the 5th day of December, A. D., 1907.

A. T. Walston, Clerk Superior Court.

### CHILDREN.

- 172. i. WILA<sup>6</sup>, b. —; died about 1885.
- 173. ii. Delilah<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 174. iii. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 175. iv. RICHARD<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 176. v. John<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 177. vi. Solon<sup>6</sup>, b. ——. This family all went west about 1810.
- 105. Jonas Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Eleanor Smith. He lived in Guilford Co., N. C., near a little hamlet called High Point. His nearest Post Office was Archdale in Randolph County. They were Quakers, and members of the Springfield Monthly Meeting, which was located about two and one half miles southeast from High Point. Mr. Ricks was a wagon maker.

# CHILDREN AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

- 178. i. John Berry<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1812.
- 179. ii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1814; married a Mr. Coltrain.
- 106. Josiah Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1785; married Sarah Gandy. He died in 1852.

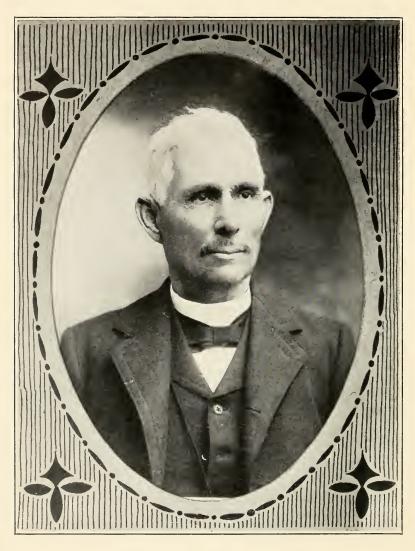
- 180. i. Maraduke<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 181. ii. James<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; died in 1874.
- 182. iii. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married R. R. Fortson. She died in 1850.

- 183. iv. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married Wade Billingsley.
- 184. v. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married Owen Harris.
- 185. vi. Robert<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 186. vii. Patsey (Martha)<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 187. viii. Charity<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married Morgan Sanders.
- 188. ix. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married an Eastman.
- 189. x. John Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married Clara Slaughton.
- 110. MARMADUKE RICKS<sup>5</sup>, JACOB<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1800; married Nancy Fineh. She died in 1887; he died in 1890.

- 190. i. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1823; married William Strickland.
- 191. ii. Spencer<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1825; married Caroline Strickland. He died in 1864.
- 192. iii. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1827; died in 1861.
- 193. iv. Caroline<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1834; married Ashley Bunn.
- 194. v. Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1836; died in 1863; never married.
- 195. vi. Lahara<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1838; never marrieσ.
- 196. vii. Marcella<sup>6</sup>, b. —; never married.
- 197. viii. Melissa<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1843; never married.
- 198. ix. Henry<sup>6</sup>, b. —; never married.
- 199. x. George Duke<sup>6</sup>, b. 1844; married Susan Rice, lived in Fineh, N. C.
- 111. MICAJAH RICKS<sup>5</sup>, JACOB<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Millie Williams. He died in 1853.

- 200. i. AGULLA<sup>6</sup> (female), b. in 1823; married Grand Barry Viek. She died ——.
- 201. ii. Micajah, Jr.<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; died in the Mexican war in 1846.





No. 207. Robert H. Ricks

113. Mary Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married first, Henry Polin; second a Mr. Lewis.

## CHILDREN BY FIRST HUSBAND.

202. i. Rollon Polin<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

203. ii. Wesley Polin<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.

204. iii. Tinah Polin<sup>6</sup>, b. ——. These three sons went to Louisiana, married and died there.

205. iv. DINAH ARMITTE POLIN<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married David
Bone, son of Nelson and Mourning (Ballard)
Bone, and they had a son Tinah Armelee Bone,
who married Henrietta Ricks, daughter of Amos
and Mary (Ricks) Ricks. (See.)

## CHILD BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- 206. v. John Lewis, b. —, died in the war of 1861-5. She had several other children by Mr. Lewis, some of whom went to Texas.
- 116. DAVID RICKS<sup>5</sup>, JOEL<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in the township of Stoney Creek, Nash Co., N. C., Dec. 1812; married in 1838, Martha Vick, born in Stoney Creek in 1811, a daughter of J. and Elizabeth Vick. She died in 1891, and he died Nov. 29, 1898.

#### CHILDREN.

207. i. ROBERT HENRY<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 4, 1839; married Tempie E. Thorn, born Jan. 17, 1841, daughter of J. E. and Elizabeth Thorn. They reside in Rocky Mount, Nash Co., N. C. They have no children.

"No one individual fills a larger place in the history of Rocky Mount and its wide and varied achievements along all industrial, commercial and educational lines than the Hon. R. H. Ricks. He is pronouncedly a member of the best type of citizenship, "to the manor born;" he is a native of Nash County, a son and member of the splendid family of that name, famed for sterling uprightness, sincerity and honesty.

When he was little more than a boy the great war between the States began. Patriotic and brave, he was one of the first to volunteer his services in defence of the Southland. He became a member of the First N. C. Regiment, the "Bethel Regiment," as it was named. He was the friend and comrade of Henry Wyatt, whose name is glorified in history as the first martyr to the couse of Southern Indeepndence. Mr. Ricks himself was a member of the party that made the rush on the house at Bethel where Wyatt lost his life, an act that has been characterized by a distinguished Southern writer as "one of the brightest gems that glitters in the crown of Carolina."

Brave, intelligent, and sincere as a soldier, he was no less so in civil life when he returned to ruined homes and fortunes in his native county, at the close of his four years' service in the army. His magnificent business judgment and sympathetic heart were always placed liberally at the service of those who were seeking to rehabilitate the country, foster business enterprises, or in need of help and charity.

In many ways he has unselfishly given of his time and services to his native county and State. He served for several years as a member of the Board of County Commissioners—for much of the time as Chairman of the Board—as a member of the lower house of the Legislature in 1903, and that of the State Senate in 1905; he served his countymen and district, faithfully and with signal ability. As before indicated, Mr. Ricks has not only been successful in civil employment, but in the more varied interests of private business he has filled a conspicuous and useful place. As one evidence of his execu-

tive ability and its appreciation by his business associates, he is prominently identified with many business concerns. Among these is to be noted, that he is president of the Rocky Mount Cotton Mills, vice-president of the Bank of Rocky Mount and of the Mayodam and Washington Mills. He is president of Rocky Mount Ice and Fuel Co., Rocky Mount Guano Co., and is either a director in, or closely connected with, numerous other business and commercial enterprises. But not alone as banker, mill man and manufacturer, does Mr. Ricks have right to distinction. He is the pioneer in the cultivation and growth of tobacco. His consummate business sagacity and foresight early showed to him the adaptability of our land to the cultivation of the golden weed and the profit in it. He planted the first considerable crop of tobacco in Nash County. The reward was quick and splendid. As a successful tobacco farmer he takes first rank in Eastern North Carolina. He is the owner of many thousand acres of land in the Country adjacent to Rocky Mount. His home place contains 1,700 acres of fertile land, and here are grown, in great profusion, cotton, tobacco, corn and grasses.

His home, surrounded by ample grounds beautifully laid out by a landscape artist and bordered with oak and magnolias, is idealistic. The dwelling house, one of the finest in the country, is large, modernly built and in all respects an architectural gem.

He has no children himself but has not failed to be generous to the children of others less well provided with this world's goods than he. He has taken in charge several of his relatives' children and those of his neighbors, and not only saw they attended school but paid all expenses connected with their doing so.

He is prominently connected with the foundation and af-

ter progress and success of the Rocky Mount Graded School. On one occasion alone he gave the sum of \$800 to the Rocky Mount Graded school to meet some necessary expenses connected with its building. These are but a few of the engaging traits and qualities and achievements of the best known citizen of Nash County. With it all, be it said to his eternal credit, he has come this far in life without any man having just cause to say that he has been dishonest, disloyal to his friends and State, or insincere.

He has also served in both branches of the State Legislature. He has taken a great interest in this book and has furnished many records of North Carolina families.

### CHILDREN.

- 208. ii. Benjamin B.<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1841. X.
- 209. iii. Lucy A.6, b. June 13, 1843. X.
- 210. vi. Joseph B.6, b. Oct. 1, 1845. X.
- 211. v. Amos A.6, b. Nov. 1, 1848.
- 212. vi. Rhoda A.6, b. Oct. 10, 1850. X.
- 117. Amos Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1815; married Martha Hill Ricks, daughter of Isabel Ricks, (see). They resided near Nashville, Nash Co., N. C., in the township of Stoney Creek. He died in 1890; she died in 1891.

- 213. i. Isabella<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1844. X.
- 214. ii. John Elbert<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1846; killed in the Confederate army in 1863, at Fredericksburg, Va.
- 215. iii. William Davis<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1848; died July 5, 1905; never married.

- 216. iv. Christopher Columbus<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1850; died in 1901, never married.
- 217. v. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1852; unmarried.
- 218. vi. Henrietta Corina<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1854. X.
- 219. vii. Lawrence Talfair<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1856; unmarried.
- 220. viii. Nannie Corina<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1863. She graduated from Raleigh Institute.
- 221. ix. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1867. X.
- 118. CHARITY RICKS<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 13, 1770; married William Westar, and removed with Jonathan Ricks, her brother to Kentucky in 1802. They settled in Christian County, but in 1816, Todd and Trigg counties were cut off which left them in Trigg County.

- 222. i. Charlotte Westar<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 223. ii. Kinchen Westar<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 224. iii. Peggy Westar<sup>6</sup>, b. ----.
- 119. Jonathan Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Feb. 18, 1772; married in 1796, Temperance Edwards, born Jan. 23, 1773, daughter of Solomon and Martha (Curd) Edwards, who came from the eastern shore of Virginia to North Carolina, and settled near Jonathan, his father in Nash Co., Jonathan lived at first in Edgecombe Co. not far from the present town of Rocky Mount, N. C. In September, 1802, he left North Carolina for the then "land of promise," Kentucky, in company with his brother-in-law, William Westar, his maiden sister, Michil, and a brother of William Westar, and settled on the north side of Donaldson Creek, in Christian County, now Trigg County. This place was about three miles up from where it empties into the

Cumberland River, near a spring that flows from under a limestone bluff. His old Post Office was Canton, about ten miles down the Cumberland River, but it is now Donaldson, Ky. Here he bought a place of one Adam Lunn, containing two hundred acres for \$210.00, and afterwards paid for what was called "Head right," and received a deed from the state of Kentucky. He died on the farm, Nov. 14, 1844; his wife died on the same farm, May 13, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

- 225. i. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 23, 1797. X.
- 226. ii. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 10; 1800. X.
- 227. iii. Martha<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1801; married James Lawrence. She died in 1869. She had no children.
- 228. iv. Joel<sup>6</sup>, b. on Donaldson Creek, Ky., Feb. 18, 1804. X.
- v. Charity<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 1806; married John Ricks, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Skinner) Ricks. (See).
- 123. Urbin Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married ——. The name of his wife has not been ascertained, but he had the following

- 230. i. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. —; married first Archie Polin.

  She died and he married second, Sally Taylor.

  He removed from the state, and all trace of him is lost.
- 231. ii. Teak<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married Michael Batchelder and left the state.
- 232. iii. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
  - 127. JOHN RICKS<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>,

was born in Nash Co., N. C., June 11, 1786; married Jan. 8, 1818, Annie Atkinson, born Apr. 12, 1800. He resided in the county of his birth, and was at one time sheriff of the county. He was a planter. He died Nov. 1847; she died May 3, 1873.

CHILDREN.

- 233. i. Sidney Smith<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1818; married J. B. Harper, a planter, merchant and miller.
- 234. ii. David Atkinson Talfair<sup>6</sup>, b. June 25, 1820. X.
- 235. iii. Jerome<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1822; never married.
- 236. iv. George<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1824. X.
- v. Frances Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1827; married William W. Boddie, a planter. He represented his district in the state legislature. He died 1872.
- 238. vi. Buchanan<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1831; died young.
- 239. vii. Indiana<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 18, 1834; married K. D. Taylor, reside in Whitaker, N. C.
- 240. viii. Nero, b. July 15, 1837, died in the Confederate service in the war of 1861-5, in 1862.
- 241. ix. John Atkinson<sup>6</sup>, b. June 16, 1839, died Mar. 15, 1887; never married.
- 129. RICHARD RICKS<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Elizabeth Skinner. He settled in Trigg Co., Ky., in the neighborhood of Jonathan Ricks, on Donaldson Creek. He died Apr. 13, 1844.

- 242. i. William Skinner<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1803. X.
- 243. ii. John<sup>6</sup>, Dec. 19, 1805. X.
- 244. iii. Rhoda<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married a Mr. Pitts. He died in the seventies, and the last known of her, she was living near St. Louis, Mo., with her children.
- 135. WILA RICKS<sup>5</sup>, ABRAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1787; married Charlotte Watkins.

- 245. i. Penina<sup>6</sup>, b. 1812; married Lawrence Sony.
- 246. ii. Timsey, b. 1815; married Peter Landman and moved to Texas.
- 247. iii. MILLEY6, b. 1815; married Turner Walker.
- 248. iv. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, b. 1818; never married.
- v. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, b. 1823; married Mary Pender. He has one son, William, living in Tarboro, N. C., with his family.
- 250. vi. Burton<sup>6</sup>, b. 1825; died in the Southern army in 1862.
- 251. vii. James<sup>6</sup>, b. 1829; died in the Southern army in 1862.
- 252. viii. Addison E.6, b. 1823 (?). X.
- 146. Arnold Wilkinson Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., July 24, 1788; married first, Sarah ——. He married second (published) to Mary J. Winston. They were married Dec. 8, 1813, at a public meeting of Friends in Richmond, Va., She was the daughter of George and Judith Winston. Among the witnesses were, Deborah Ricks, Oswin Ricks, William Ricks, and her father and mother. His first wife died Oct. 14, 1811. He died Aug. 6, 1817. The date of the death of his widow is unknown.

#### CHILD BY FIRST WIFE.

253. i. A son<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1811; died the same day his mother died.

## CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

254. i. Julia Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1814; died Sept. 20, 1815. Her birth is recorded on the White Oak Swamp Register, Quaker Church, Henrico Co., Va. ii. Deborah Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1816. (The following is a transcript from the White Oak Swamp Register, Quaker Church, Henrico Co., Va. "To Short Creek Monthly Meeting, Ohio. Mary J. Ricks and her daughter, Deborah Ann, having removed within your limits, and requested a certificate, these are to certify that they are members of our religious Society, and on enquiry it appears their outward affairs are settled to our satisfaction, we, therefore, recommend them to your Christian care and oversight, and are their friends and brethren.)

Signed in behalf of our Monthly Meeting,

Amos Ladd, Clerk.

MARY L. LADD, Clerk.

(NOTE). There was no date to the above certificate, so it is not known when they removed to Ohio, but probably about 1832-3, when Oswin Ricks removed to Ohio. (see)

147. OSWIN RICKS<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., June 24, 1791; married Feb. 4, 1816, Mareia Ricks Lawrence, born in 1791. It is thought she was a grand daughter of John and Martha (Ricks) Lawrence, (See). He lived in the neighborhood of his birth until about 1832-3, when he removed to a place near Mt. Pleasant, Jefferson Co., Ohio. He died Jan. 3, 1849. His widow died Nov. 3, 1871.

- 256. i. RICHARD LAWRENCE<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1817. X.
- 257. ii. Ann Scott<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1818. X.
- 258. iii. Nathaniel Wilkinson<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1820. X.

148. Deborah Ricks<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., Aug. 29, 1795; married first Oct. 1, 1817, John Pretlow. He died May 19, 1820. She removed to Ohio about 1832-3, where she married Thomas Lawrence, perhaps a grand son of John and Martha (Ricks) Lawrence. (See)

# CHILD BY FIRST HUSBAND.

259. i. Richard Thomas Pretlow<sup>6</sup>, b. July 25, 1818.

## CHILDREN BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- 260. ii. Deborah Ricks Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, b. —.
- 261. iii. Margaret Isabel<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; died ——.
- 262. iv. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. —; died —.
- 263. v. Martha Murray<sup>6</sup>, b. —; died —.
- 264. vi. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1827.
- 149. ALBERT RICKS<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton Co., Va., Aug. 25, 1800; married Apr. 14, 1822, Mary Ann Terrell, born in 1801, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Harris) Terrell. They resided in Southampton Co., Va., until about 1855, when they removed to Caroline Co., Va., and settled on the old homestead of his father-in-law on Prospect Hill, where he died Mar. 8, 1858. His widow died Oct. 18, 1867.

### CHILDREN.

i. Josephe, b. Jan. 9, 1823. He went with an uncle
Terrell to Mississippi, to engage in surveying,
but being alarmed at the yellow fever, then raging there, he was taken by his uncle to near
Iowa City, Iowa, to another uncle, Walter Terrell, where they remained until the scare was
over, when they started for Mississippi, and

- when they arrived at Vicksburg, Joseph was taken sick and died there, Aug. 27, 1855. He never married. He was a bright young man.
- 266. ii. Julia Wilkinson<sup>e</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1824; married Bowling Henry Winston. She died Sept. 17, 1898. She had no children.
- 267. iii. Samuel Terrell<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1826, died Oct. 13, 1842.
- 268. iv. ELIZABETH HARRIS<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1828; married in Richmond, Va., Oswin White, born in Perquimans Co., N. C., Dec. 8, 1827, son of Thomas and Martha (Ricks Newby) White. He is an elder in the Friends Church in Franklin, Va. where they reside. They have one son, viz: Alfred Ricks White, who married first, May 7, 1897, Etta Winston, daughter of Charles and Bettie Winston, of Campbell Co., Va. She died Feb. 1900, and he married second, Dec. 14, 1904, Lucy Bowling Winston, daughter of William and Nannie Winston of Amherst Co., Va.
- 269. v. Richard Arnold<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1831. X.
- 270. vi. Robert Barclay<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1834, died Oct. 21, 1834.
- 271. vii. Mary Winston<sup>6</sup>, b. July 12, 1836. X.
- 272. viii. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1838; married John Pretlow.
- 273. xi. Walter A.6, b. Feb. 6, 1841; resides in Richmond, Va. Never married.
- 274. x. Samuella Terrell<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1843; married John Clark Winston, son of Bowling Henry Winston by first wife. They live in Philadelphia, Pa. They have no children.

150. ROBERT RICKS<sup>5</sup> ROBERT<sup>4</sup> ROBERT<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born and lived in Southampton County, Va. The name of his wife has not come to hand.

#### CHILDREN.

- 275. i. Pocahontas<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 276. ii. Missouri<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 277. iii. Anna<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married a Mr. Cobb; resides today in Sebrill, Va.
- 151. Edwin Ricks<sup>5</sup> Robert<sup>4</sup> Robert<sup>3</sup> Isaac<sup>2</sup> Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born, lived and died in Southampton County, Va. He had two wives, neither of whom we have the names.

## CHILD BY FIRST WIFE,

278. i. Ann Eliza<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married Samuel Dove of Richmond, Va. She had three children, viz: John, Leslie and Mary Dove, who married and live in Danville, Va.

## CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE,

- 279. ii. Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 280. iii. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 281. iv. Carrie<sup>6</sup>, b. ——; married a Mr. Philipps, resides in Suffock, Va.
- 282. v. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, b. X.
- 283. vi. Abraham<sup>6</sup>, b. ——.
- 152. WILLIAM RICKS<sup>6</sup> ABRAM<sup>5</sup> ISAAC<sup>4</sup> WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup> was born Apr. 10, 1818; married Mellville Fields. Resided in Tuscumbia, Alabama.

- 284. i. William Fort, b. Mar. 1864; married Mary King.
- 285. ii. Irene<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1869; married William Leggett.





No. 161. Benjamin Sherrod Ricks

154. ABRAHAM RICKS<sup>6</sup> ABRAM<sup>5</sup> ISAAC<sup>4</sup> WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 18, 1825; married Sarah Pope, born Oct. 3, 1836. He resided in Tuscumbia, Ala. He died April 12, 1878.

- 286. i. Georgia<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1859; married Dr. J. O. Clark.
- 287. ii. Elvin M., b. Nov. 5, 1861; married Minnie Cliett.
- 288. iii. Robert Pope<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 6, 1864. X.
- 289. iv. LILLIAN, b. Sept. 22, 1866.
- 290. v. Abraham<sup>7</sup>, Sept. 16, 1869; resides in Tuscumbia, Alabama.
- 291. vi. Charlotte<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1874.
- 161. Benjamin Sherrod Ricks, Benjamin Sherrod, Isaac, William, Isaac, Isaac, was born in Madison County, Mississippi, May 24, 1843; married in Geneva, Switzerland, Sept. 10, 1873, Fannie Elizabeth Jones, born in Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, February 5, 1852, daughter of Edward Pugh and Octavia (Irwin) Jones. Mr. Ricks enlisted as a private in the 28th Mississippi Confederate Cavalry, and was promoted through the various grades to adjutant of the regiment of which his father-in-law was Major. Mr. Ricks was a Major-general of the State National Guards. He died in Yazoo City, Mississippi, December 3, 1899. They had no children. His widow resides in Yazoo City, but spends much time in Washington, D. C.
- 162. WILLIAM BARRY RICKS<sup>6</sup> BENJAMIN SHERROD<sup>5</sup> ISAAC<sup>4</sup> WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Madison County, Mississippi, in 1847; married Hallie Poindexter. She died in 1893, and he married second, Lulu McWillie. He resided in Canton, Mississippi.

#### CHILDREN.

- 292. i. Sherrod, b. 1871; died in 1877.
- 293. ii. Willis<sup>7</sup>, b. 1873; died young.
- 294. iii. Ledie, b. 1875; died young.
- 295. iv. William Barry, b. 1877; died in 1901. He was a lawyer in Vicksburg, Miss. "A brilliant young man."
- 296. v. Benjamin Sherrod, b. 1879; lives in Canton, Miss. unmarried.
- 297. vi. Herbert Poindexter, b. .
- 298. vii. VIVIAN QUARLES<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 299. viii. John Poindexter, b. —; in college.

165. James Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Robert<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Edgecombe Co., N. C., married in Nash Co., N. C., Charity Bunn born about 1800, daughter of David and Mary (Horn) Bunn. They removed from North Carolina about 1845, to Arkansas, and settled near Summerville, Calhoun County. Mrs. Ricks was killed in 1847, by being thrown from a horse while returning home from a visit to her brother, David Bunn, about two miles away. Mr. Ricks died during the civil war. One of the old negro slaves of Mr. Ricks is living today (1907) near the Ricks plantation at the great age of 90 years.

- 300. i. Charity Bunn<sup>7</sup>, b. ——; married Newton Terrill, She died ——.
- 301. ii. Mary A. Ricks<sup>7</sup>, b. ——; married J. W. Fort. She died ——.
- CO2. iii. Mourning Elizabeth, b. Nov. 15, 1832. X.
- 303. iv. Jethro David, b. —; married Missouri Stephens. He died during the civil war. He had a son Robert, who lives in Fordyce, Ark.

- 304. v. Laura Battles, b. —; married Isaac B. Strong; lives in Hampton, Ark.
- 305. vi. James Arkansas<sup>7</sup>, b. ——; married Dr. J. B. Dunn, lives in Hubbard, Texas.
- 178. John Berry Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Jonas<sup>5</sup>, Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Guilford Co., N. C., near High Point, Dec. 12, 1812, married in Randolph Co., N. C., in 1849, Elizabeth Pool, born in Randolph Co., Dec. 7, 1822, daughter of James and Mary (Clark) Pool. He resided near High Point. He was a Methodist in his younger days, but later became a Quaker. He died in Nov. 1872, and his widow died Aug. 9, 1905.

### CHILDREN BORN NEAR HIGH POINT.

- 306. i. Mary Cornelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1841. X.
- 307. ii. Eleanor, b. Aug. 7, 1843; married a Mr. Holton.
- 308. iii. Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1845; married a Mr. M. C. Holton.
- 309. iv. James, b. Dec. 11, 1847. X.
- 208. Benjamin B. Ricks<sup>6</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Mar. 20, 1841; married Feb. 15, 1879, Margaret Thorn, born in Nash Co., May 11, 1854, daughter of Theophilus Taylor and Della (Cutchin) Thorn. He resides in Hillardston, N. C. He is a planter.

- 310. i. Martha Della, b. Jan. 11, 1880.
- 311. ii. Theophilus Edward, b. Nov. 7, 1881.
- 312. iii. Mary Thorn', b. Sept. 25, 1884.
- 209. Lucy A. Ricks<sup>6</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 1, 1845; married in 1863, John R. Bows, resides in Rocky Mount, N. C.

### CHILDREN.

- 313. i. H. F. Bows<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1865.
- 314. ii. Arabella<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1869.
- 315. iii. WILLEY<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1874.
- 316. iv. Kate<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1878. They had three other children.
- 210. Joseph B. Ricks<sup>6</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 1, 1845; married in 1871, Margaret Mason, born May 11, 1854. They reside in Enfield, Halifax Co., N. C.

## CHILDREN.

- 317. i. John R., b. Feb. 27, 1872; resides in Richmond, Va.
- 318. ii. Daisey B.7, b. May 3, 1874.
- 319. iii. DAVID A.7, b. Jan. 31, 1877.
- 320. iv. Benjamin W., b. Jan. 10, 1879.
- 321. v. Robert E., b. May 22, 1882.
- 212. Rhoda A. Ricks<sup>6</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 10, 1850; married John Woodruff. She died Nov. 20, 1888.

- 322. i. WILLIAM WOODRUFF<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 323. ii. Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 324. iii. Agnes<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 325. iv. Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 326. v. Kate<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 327. vi. Jонх<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 328. vii. Esther, b. —.
- 329. viii. Ellen<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
  - 213. ISABELLA RICKS<sup>6</sup>, AMOS<sup>5</sup>, JOEL<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>,

ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Mar. 24, 1844; married in 1859, Orren Joiner. She died in 1871, and he resides in Elm City, N. C.

#### CHILDREN.

- 330. i. John E. Joiner, b. —.
- 331. ii. Adelia Joiner, b. —; married in 1886, Thomas Robbins of Nashville, N. C.
- 218. Henrietta Corina Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Amos<sup>4</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., in the township of Stoney Creek, N. C., Aug. 26, 1854; married Mar. 11, 1885, Tina A. Bone, born in Nash Co., N. C., Apr. 15, 1854, son of David and Dinah (Polin) Bone, and grandson of Henry and Mary (Ricks) Polin. (see) Mr. Bone resides in Nashville, N. C. He is a farmer and merchant. He is a Baptist, and clerk of the church, and is a member of the board of education of Nashville.

## CHILD.

- 332. i. Nannie Bell Bone<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1885.
- **221.** Mary Ann Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Amos<sup>5</sup>, Joel<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in the township of Stoney Creek, Nash Co., N. C., May 10, 1867; married Charles H. Whitley, a farmer in Nash Co., N. C.

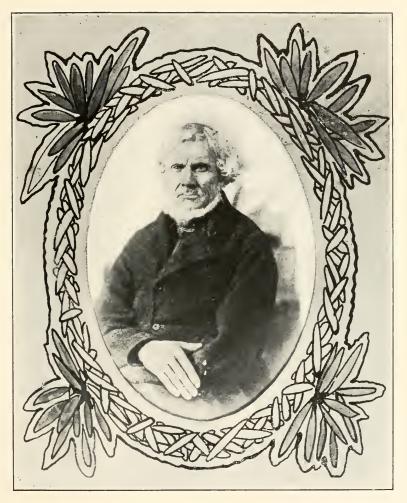
- 333. i. Rose P. Whitley, b. —.
- 334. ii. Henry<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 335. iii. Eula<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 336. iv. PAUL<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 225. ELIZABETH RICKS<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 23, 1797. She went with her parents when a little less than four years of age to Trigg Co., Ky., where she married Oct. 13, 1814, Abel Olive,

born in Trigg Co., Sept. 8, 1796. She was best known as Betsey. They lived on the farm with her father on Donaldson Creek, but removed before 1835, to Madison Co., Ill., for in that year he was elected a Justice of the Peace for that county. He settled in the present township of Olive, in Madison Co., and the township was named in his honor. He died there Nov. 11, 1875, and his wife died there Feb. 13, 1874, and both were buried in Olive Cemetery in Olive township, the land for which he gave from off his farm.

### CHILDREN.

- 337. i. Temperance Olive, b. Aug. 6, 1815; died Mar. 25, 1858.
- 338. ii. Patsey (Martha), b. Apr. 17, 1817; died Mar. 7, 1841.
- 339. iii. Nancy, b. Mar. 15, 1819; died Sept. 12, 1826.
- 340. iv. Jesse<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1820; died May 1, 1881.
- 341. v. Charity, b. Feb. 15, 1823; died Mar. 4, 1882.
- 342. vi. Joel, b. May 20, 1825; died July 27, 1885.
- 343. vii. Jonathan<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1827. X.
- 344. viii. George<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1830; died May 6, 1883.
- 345. ix. Frances Marion, b. Jan. 23, 1834.
- 346. x. William, b. Aug. 26, 1836.

226. Lewis Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., near the great falls on Tar River, and not far from where the present town of Rocky Mount is. He went with his parents in 1802, to Christian Co., now Trigg Co., Ky. Here he married first, Nov. 11, 1828, Mary Anderson, born June 23, 1806. In 1833, he removed to Ill. and settled near his brother Joel on Silver Creek in the township of Olive in Madison Co. Here he located on a tract of land of 160 acres covered with heavy timber, and 40 acres of prairie



No. 226. Lewis Ricks



land. Here his wife, the mother of his children, died Dec. 9, 1866. In June 1867, he married second, Eliza I. Anderson, a widow, from whom he was divorced in January 1871. He married third, Sept. 30, 1871, Mrs. Hester Keown, with whom he lived happily for nearly five years. She died July 9, 1874. He died May 30, 1889, in Prescott, Kansas, while on a visit to his daughter, Mrs. James Pearse. His remains were brought home and buried in Olive Cemetery in Olive township near his old home.

Note:—In the summer of 1881, Mrs. Temperance Pearse visited several weeks at her father's house, before she moved to Kansas, and while there she persuaded him to dictate to her the principle events of his life, which she wrote down, and the following is the record as he gave it.

"I was born Oct. 10, 1800, in the county of Nash, North Carolina, about fifty miles from Raleigh, near the falls on the Tar River, and not far from the present town of Rocky Mount.

"In September 1802, my father, Jonathan Ricks, left North Carolina for the then 'Land of Promise,' Kentucky, in company with his brother-in-law, William Westar, a maiden sister, Michil, and a brother of William Westar, named Benjamin, whom he called uncle Ben. There were three children of us, Betsey, aged five years, myself, aged two, and Martha aged one year. Uncle Billey also had three children, Charlotte, Kinchon, and Peggy.

"Two months from the time we left North Carolina, we arrived at Donaldson Creek, Ky., where my father bought of one Adam Linn, a place containing two hundred acres for the sum of \$210.00, and afterwards paid what was called 'Head right,' and received a deed from the state of Kentucky. This was in Christian County, which in 1816, was divided into the counties of Christian, Todd and Trigg.

"Of the incidents of the journey I remember but few, as I was only two years of age on the 10th of October after we started. There were only two that I remember, one was seeing a pig with a bell on, and the other was seeing the mail-carrier riding up a hill, and that he had on a blue coat.

"The passage through the Cumberland mountains was very hazardous, as the Indians were troublesome, and had shortly before killed some travelers. We were guarded through what was called the 'wilderness,' an extent of sixty miles, by United States soldiers.

"Kentucky was at this time almost a wilderness, and was covered with forests and cane-brakes. It had been purchased from the Indians, but the right to hunt for five years, was reserved.

"My mother was a very timid woman, and suffered a great deal from fear of Indians. They frequently came to our house for something to eat. I recollect on one occasion one came to our house and wanted some bread, and mother baked it for him. I was a small chap and wanted some bread, and asked mother to make that 'nigger' give me some. She asked him to give me some, but he shook his head and went away.

"The first school I ever attended was taught by a man named Wilson Willia. I had conceived a great horror of schools, and every time he stamped his foot I thought he was going to use me up, but he was not very cross. I was then about seven years old.

"The next term was taught by William Hensley, who was very severe, and did not add to my admiration of schools and school teachers. He earried me through three syllables in spelling, but did not teach anything in pronunciation.

"The next term of three months was taught by my old teacher, William Willia, this was the year of the great earthquake. All these years I never saw an arithmetic. The 16th of December, 1811, the great earthquake began, and shook the cover off my father's crib twice on the morning of the 17th. The weather was dark and murky, and shocks were generally preceded by heavy rumbling sounds, and people were very much excited, and thought the earth was going to sink and make a great lake. Out of this grew the great religious excitement accompanied with the 'Jerks.' The people did not understand the cause of convulsions and did not know what was to be the end of it all. It was a strange phenomena, and I am unable to account for it to this day. The year 1812, we were very much alarmed by the rumor of Indians doing depredations, and I very well remember the terror my mother was in, fearing lest father might be drafted to join General Harrison against the British and Indians.

"At this time I got one year's schooling and made quite an advance in arithmetic, but still I never saw one as the teacher ad a manuscript which he copied for me. He also taught me to write. I thought I should make a scribe at once, but I was sorely disappointed.

"There are but three of my old school mates living, viz, Starley and Perry Thomas and Abram Holland, that is, they were at last accounts.

"In June 1814, Levi Laneaster commenced a term of three months of school, and in October of this year, my sister Betsey married Abel Olive, and on this occasion we had a barbecue at twelve o'clock and all the neighbors were invited, and we had an enjoyable time.

"The next day I rode horse-back to the fair which was held twelve miles away, on a horse called 'Winding Blades.'

"At this time we heard of the burning of Washington by the British on the 26th of August, previous. These were the days of slow coaches, quite a contrast to the present, when news travels in as many seconds.

"The first slave my father bought was in 1807, in a land trade, and allowed \$300.00 for him. His name was 'Vat,' aged 19 years, but in a few years he was sold for \$500.00. Some time after this father bought a negro woman named Pat, for \$400.00, of a man named Bobo. I remember seeing her cry when she had to give up her babe to her old master. She died in 1824, and was the first death in my father's family since coming from North Carolina. She was the mother of two children after she came into the family, Reubin the friend and playmate of my boyhood, and a son named Anton. She was a good woman, and frequently asked me to read the Bible to her on Sunday mornings. Some time after, my father bought Bob, a son of old Patty. He was a very good man, and was a member of the Baptist church.

"While we were boys we grew anxious to be men, so we went to the cotton fields, each taking a hunk of tobacco and thought we would learn to chew and be men right away, and two sicker boys would be hard to find. This ended my experience in chewing tobacco, and I had to find some other road to manhood.

"Bob died after a few years, and Reubin was freed by the Emancipation Proclamation. Several other slaves were in the family.

"There were no incidents in my life different from common farmer boys, until my 18th year, when I went to school to my old friend Levi Lancaster for nine months, and at the end of this time I went and stayed with him to learn surveying. He was one of the best of men, and one of the best friends I ever had

"After this I remained at home until I became 21 years of

age. On the 26th of October, I was taken sick with typhoid fever and lay ill a long time. My memory has never been as good as it was before.

"In the following spring I went to farming for myself, and the next winter I went with a party of friends to Alabama. We had a very pleasant trip, and returned in January, and I again went to farming and continued this for about four years, except a term of three months of school which I taught in the neighborhood.

"In the year of 1826, I became a professor of religion, and was baptized by Joel Hayden, in a stream called 'Beechey Fork.' I joined what was called the 'Old Christian Church' of which Barton W. Stone, Thomas Smith and Joel Hayden were prominent members, who afterwards united with Alexander Campbell in his efforts of reformation.

"In the fall and winter of 1826-7 brother Joel, cousin William Ricks and myself built a flatboat. We hewed the timbers and sawed the lumber with a whip-saw, and built the boat seventy feet long, and fourteen feet broad, and before we got through with it we found we had a greater job than we calculated on. We had a cabin in one end where we could eat and sleep. We loaded her with stock, grain and poultry, etc. I was cook of the party, and was called 'grandfather' which was abbreviated to 'Grandsir,' by which title I was known by for years. We left home Nov. 12th and were fiftythree days on the trip to New Orleans, where we sold our produce, and our boat for \$10.00. While in New Orleans, my brother and I had a very narrow escape from being robbed and murdered, still we remained there for three weeks, when we took passage for home on the steamer 'George Washington.' She was sixteen days on the trip up the river to Smithfield at the mouth of the Cumberland River, where we changed boats

and embarked on the 'Friendship' and arrived home some time in February.

"On the way down we passed the place where Paducah now stands, where at that time only a small cabin stood. At this time we heard of the death of Mrs. Jackson, the wife of the president elect of the United States from a passenger of the steamer 'Daniel Boone.'

"At the place where Cairo now stands, there was nothing but a cotton wood point. I remained at home until some time in March when I secured a school in Henry county, Tennessee, five miles north of Paris, for the term of six months, and boarded part of the time with a man by the nume of Mathew Neal and with a man named Valentine, a relative of my mother.

"This year, Sam Houston and Newton Canon were canvassing the state for governor, and Houston was elected, and the famous Davy Crocket was defeated for Congress by a man named Fitzgerald. Soon after the brave old 'Davy,' left Tennessee and went to Texas, where he subsequently lost his life at the siege of the 'Alamo.'

"My youngest sister, Charity, had married the summer before, and when I returned home, I found that my brother, Joel, had married a Miss Nellie Martin. In the winter following, my cousin, Richard Ricks, employed me to transact some business for him in Bolivar, Tenn., which was then a new country. In the spring following I made a crop on my father's farm, and in July started for North Carolina, my birth place, and spent three months with my relatives there. I went with a cousin, Lemuel Wright. The mode of travel was horse-back, and we were nineteen days on the trip, but we had a good time. I arrived home on the 14th day of October, 1828, and was married on the 11th day of November following, to Mary Anderson, of Steward Co., Tenn., the marriage rites being solemnized by Rev. Thomas Elliott, a Methodist Minister.

"I left my wife with my sister, Charity, and started with a flat-boat for New Orleans on the fifth day of December. The downward trip was made in thirty-five days. We did not stop long in New Orleans, and soon embarked on the stearmer 'Philadelphia,' and were eleven days on our upward trip, quite an improvement over our former trip.

"I made a crop in 1829 on what was called 'Dry Creek,' and on the 19th of August, 1829, my eldest son, Mathew was born.

"In November following, I moved back to Donaldson Creek, as my brother Joel and my brother-in-law, Abel Olive, had left the September before for what was then the young state of Illinois.

"In 1830, I took charge of my father's farm and negroes, and raised corn and tobacco. In 1831, I still remained on the farm, and also filled the office of Constable. On the 4th day of August of this year, our little boy died leaving us very lonely, indeed.

"On the 11th of August our daughter, Sarah, was born. During the summers of 1832-3, I carried on the business of my father, and in July 1833, I rode out to Illinois with a view of settling, and returned in August, and on the 16th of September our second daughter, Temperance was born and on the 13th of October afterwards our little Sarah died. I then settled up my business, and on the 7th of November started for Illinois. I had a large wagon and two yoke of oxen, driven by my hired man, John Tilly, my stock being driven behind.

"In Gallatin County, near Equality, Illinois, we saw the great meteoric shower of 1833, which was the grandest sight I ever saw. A great many people were terror stricken and thought the day of judgment had come. On the 22d day of November, we arrived at our destination. This was in Madi-

son County, on Silver Creek, with Edwardsville seventeen miles away, and the nearest Post Office. We went into a little cabin about one mile from my present place of residence, and in December I entered 100 acres of timber land, and 40 acres of prairie land at the cost of \$1.24 per acre. The first winter was very severe, and the wolves came very near our cabin to howl. The spring opened very early, and on the 8th of March we moved to our new home, it is forty-seven years since we moved to this place. I got ten acres broken up and raised pretty fair seed corn, and with the help of prairie hay had enough to go through the winter with my stock very well.

"The first milling was done in Bond County, tweleve miles distant at a mill then known as Robinson's mill on Shoal Creek.

"This fall we had a great deal of sickness. In 1835, I went on improving as best I could, and nothing of importance occured that year.

"In April 1836, I was summoned to serve on the petit jury, Sydney Breese being the Judge, and Colonel Semple prosecuting attorney. We served one week, and were dismissed late Saturday night and walked home Sunday morning. The prairie was all open and unimproved except along the edge of the timber. On the 9th of March of this year my second son was born. In 1835, Abel Olive had been elected Justice of the Peace, and myself Constable for a term of four years, during which time I discharged the duties of the office, in connection with the improvements of my farm. Deer and prairie chickens were in plenty, but scarcely any wild turkeys, while wolves were very troublesome.

"There were three catamounts killed by myself and one by Jesse Olive.

"There were no school houses nor church buildings, so

religious services were held in private houses. The old style Baptist held regular monthly meetings at Isham Vincent's about a mile and a half from this place, after many years they changed their place of meeting to Robert Greening's. They never built a church. There are but four old members living, viz, Anna Hinch, Isabel Tabor, Francis Keown, and Peter Long, now of Bond County. The Methodists grew to be a strong organization, and now have a church in Greencastle. In 1830. there was a Christian church organized with eight members, viz, John Hoxey and wife, Abel Olive and wife, Joel Ricks and wife, and Solomon Tabor and his daughter-in-law. They generally held their meetings at Abel Olive's. Charles Drenman now of Missouri, and Austin Simms were their preachers. Simms lived to the great age of eighty-seven years, and preached the Sunday before his death. The Christian Church grew to be quite an organization, and now has a church on the road to Marine from Staunton, near what is known as the Pearse place.

"I united with the organization about 1834, by letter from Donaldson Creek Church, Kentucky, and my wife united with the Baptist.

"On Feb. 14, 1838, my son Alfred was born.

"Having no school house, in 1839, my neighbors and I met and agreed to make up \$197.50 to build one. We let the job to one Daniel Hathaway who took the subscription and bought material wherever found, as we did not have mill lumber at the time, and had to rive clapboards for siding and hew the timbers. I got the lumber for the doors, floors and sheathing at Simon Brown's mill on Shoal Creek. The building was 18 by 20 feet.

"The seats were made of split logs, hewed on top. This was considered a very good school house indeed, and was

used for the purpose of schools, worship and elections, in fact for all public gatherings. In 1840, I. W. Reynolds taught school in this building. It was known as the 'Ricks' school house and was destroyed by fire in 1864.

"In 1833, the Mormon agitation commenced in Illinois. They were expelled from Jackson Co., Missouri, and removed to Nauvoo, Ill., in the year 1838. Here they bought lands of one, Dr. Gallion, and laid out a city and commenced to build a temple, and began to take part in politics, and in 1840, they succeeded in electing William Smith, a brother of Joseph Smith, the prophet, to the legislature, from Hancock County. In 1842-3, the Mormon Missionaries preached throughout the neighborhood, the Mormon doctrine, and my brother Jocl and James Olive and others joined them and subsequently moved to Nauvoo. My brother followed them in their wanderings, and is living at Logan, Utah, at the present time. James Olive returned to the neighborhood where he is now living.

"On June 27 1844, Joseph and Hyrum Smith were held on the charge of treason and lodged in jail at Carthage, the county seat of Hancock County. Joseph and Hyrum Smith were assassinated and John Taylor, the present president of the Mormon Church was severely wounded by a mob of disguised men.

"On the 25th of February, 1840, my third daughter, Elizabeth was born, and died Oct. 9, 1844. She was a bright little girl, and we sadly missed her. On December 28, 1841, my fourth son, Virgil was born.

"In all these years there was a great deal of sickness, chiefly malarial fevers, caused by breaking up the prairies. In 1844, there was a great flood in the Mississippi valley, and it was known as the year of the 'Great flood.' The winter of 1844-5, spinal fever was almost an epidemic, but the season

was very mild, and it was a good thing, for we scarcely raised anything the summer before. I wintered my stock on hay I cut where I had planted corn, the excessive weather having drowned out my corn crop. The grass was a kind of wetweather grass, and is now nearly extinct.

"In 1844, I lost my father, Nov. 14th, and mother May 14th, she having arrived at the age of nearly 70 years.

"In December of this year (1844), we went to Kentucky, my brother Joel, sister Bestey and her husband, as our father having left some property in slaves, etc., he chose us as executors of his will.

"My father let his slaves do pretty much as they pleased after I left home. When he made his will, he entrusted it into the hands of the black man, Abe, who faithfully performed the duty entrusted to him, holding the will in custody and bringing it forward at the proper time. We let the blacks select homes and sold them as the best we could do, as the laws of Kentucky were very strict on freeing slaves. I felt very bad to be obliged to do this, but it was the best I could do under the then existing circumstances. In 1845, the faithful Abe died.

"On the 14th of September, 1843, my fourth daughter, Mary, was born, and on October 5th, 1845, Isabel, my fifth and last daughter was born. She died September 25, 1846.

"In February, 1845, I returned from Kentucky, and in 1846, went back to finish settling up my father's estate.

"In 1846, the United States went to war with the Republic of Mexico. Of course I had my share of anxiety with other citizens.

"In 1848, I was appointed Deputy-Surveyor by Beriah Robinson, County Surveyor, he being a member of the convention for the amendment of the Constitution of Illinois. I followed surveying in connection with my other businesses for several years.

"In 1850, my wife and I paid her mother a visit. She lived in Kentucky and my wife had not seen her for nineteen years. In the fall of 1849, I laid out the town of Alhambra for Dr. Lewis Shepard, and Mrs. Shepard named the town.

"On December 4, 1851, my oldest daughter, Temperance, was married to James Pearse. In January, 1852, our last child, a little boy was born, and lived only four days. We had a great deal of sickness that winter as measles and scarlet fever passed through my family, I also having the measles.

"Things moved along quietly until 1850, when my son Joseph left home to attend McKentree College at Lebanon, Ill. He attended two terms, then married Miss Sina Keown on September 6th, 1856, and in the fall of that year, my son Alfred took his place in the College.

"During these years there was great excitement and agitation on the question of extending slavery in the free territories. Politics ran high and there was a general breaking up of political parties. The American party honored Aaron F. Mason and myself with the nomination, and succeeded in electing us to the legislature from Madison County. There were 35 Democrats and 34 Republicans and (?) Americans, which gave the Americans the balance of power. The Republicans succeeded in electing State officers. Col. Bissell was governor at this time, but died a year later. The oldest member was Eben Ingersoll, brother of the noted Bob Ingersoll. Nearly all the young men of this body have risen to eminence in the councils of the nation. Here I became acquainted with Abraham Lincoln, John A. Logan and many others, all men of note. I had a very pleasant time and formed many agreeable acquaintances, and was able to form the acquaintance of many prominent brethren of the Christian Church, as there was a Preacher's Convention in Springfield at the time the legislature was in session. The present Governor Cullom, was a member from Sangamon County, elected by the American party. I returned home on the 9th of February and found Alfred sick with erysipelas, and my wife with a broken arm.

"From this time on, there was a constant agitation until it culminated in the war of the Rebellion. I voted for Lincoln in 1860, and in April next, the war began, and from that time I had my share of anxieties and troubles of that terrible time. In the second call for volunteers, my son, Joseph, enlisted in the 3rd Ill. Volunteer Cavalry for three years, leaving a wife and three small children at home. He was mustered in Aug. 16, 1862, and was captured June 7th ,1863, and taken to Little Rock, Ark., where he was kept a prisoner for two months when he was exchanged. He came home on furlough for fifty days when he returned to his regiment, which was the last time I ever saw him. He was wounded Aug. 21, 1864, in Forest's raid on Memphis and died the next day. In Oct., I went down and made arrangements for removing his remains home, where they arrived on the 7th of November. His funeral sermon was preached the next Sunday. He participated in the battles of Pea Ridge, Vicksburg, and others. It was very hard on us my wife becoming paralyzed.

"My son Alfred married Miss Maria Cooksey, September 16, 1861, and was drafted into the army in 1864, and left home on the 8th of November. James Pearse, my son-in-law, volunteered the next March, but the war was nearly over and they both returned home in safety.

"The trouble had about ended, when the country was shocked by the news of the assassination of Abraham Lincoln. There was nothing which shocked and hurt me more than

this dreadful news, excepting the death of my own son, during all these years of war. It seriously affected my wife, as in her paralyzed condition she was unable to bear such awful news.

"With the surrender of Lee and Johnson in March and April, 1865, the war was virtually ended, and soon the glad news of peace was wafted over the land.

"My wife was still paralyzed, when she was stricken with pneumonia on Christmas day, 1866, and died Dec. 30th, about four o'clock in the afternoon. We lived together thirty-seven years.

"About this time I had been summoned to serve on the jury in the United States District Courts of Illinois, at Springfield, Judge Treat presiding, and while there I made the acquaintance of a widow lady named Eliza I. Anderson, which resulted in our marriage in June, 1867, which was the most unfortunate event in my whole life. She left me October 17th, and we never lived together thereafter.

"On September 3, 1867, my youngest daughter, Mary, was married to John Vanhooser, with whom I lived until 1870, when I instituted suit for divorce, which was granted in January, 1871.

"About this time I started on a visit to my youngest sister and my old Kentucky home, where I arrived a few days later, and found my sister very glad to see me, but I found her quite feeble. I spent one week with her and her children and my old friends, when I was taken dangerously ill and lay four weeks, and did not get home until March following. My health was poor all summer.

"On September 30th, 1871, I married Mrs. Hester Keown, an old neighbor and acquaintance of forty years standing, with whom I spent nearly five years of as pleasant relations

as is usually allotted to people of our age. She died July 9th, 1875, about eight o'clock in the evening, of heart disease. She passed away peacefully without a struggle and died universally lamented by those who knew her. She was a consistent member of the Methodist church.

"On July 9th, 1874, my daughter, Mary, died of typhoid fever, and her husband and children moved in with me and lived until March, 1877, he having married Nancy Olive the July previous, since which time I have remained on the old place, part of the time with my son Virgil who has lived with me, and some of my grand children have stayed with me, but my son Joseph's daughter, Abbie, and Curtis Pearse have stayed with me most of the time."

Note:—The above closed his sketch and record, dictated by himself to his daughter up to this time, during the summer of 1881, and nothing more was added up to the time of his death, but the following is a brief record of the rest of his life as remembered by his son, Alfred Ricks.

His grand daughter, Abigail Ricks, continued to keep house for him until the spring of 1882, when her health failing her, they were compelled to break up house keeping, she going to live with her brother and sister on the old place, and he going to live with his son, Alfred.

Up to this date he had been a great reader, and was well posted on matters of the day, but his eye sight failing he was compelled to entertain himself in other ways. This he did by walking over his own and adjoining farms every day, the weather permitting him to do so.

During the summer of 1883, he made a trip to Kansas to visit his daughter, Temperance Pearce, for a few weeks. In July, 1885, he again paid a visit to her, in company with his daughter-in-law, Maria I. Ricks, but not feeling able to return

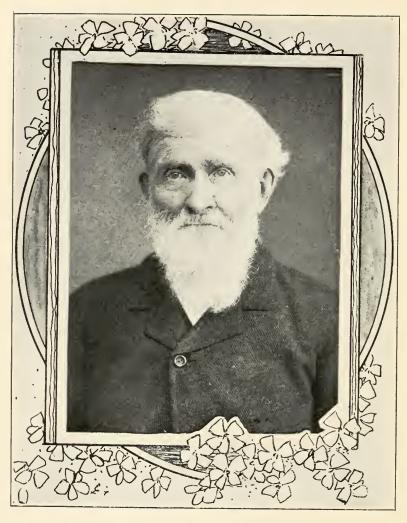
he wrote his son Alfred, to sell his farm and send him the proceeds, which was done, Mr. R. Cooksey buying the farm.

He continued to live with his daughter, Mrs. Pearce, until his death, which occurred May 30, 1889. His remains were brought back to Illinois and buried in Olive Cemetery, in Olive township Madison County, near his old home. In his death the country lost one of its best citizens, as he had always been law-abiding, temperate and charitable. There was seldom a time that there was not some one living at his home, either going to school or making it their home. His latch string was always out to strangers as well as to friends. Ministers of the gospel especially made his home their stopping place, as he was ever ready to join in an argument or in giving instructions on all questions of the day, he was progressive, ever looking for the day when flying machines would be a success, although he never expected to see the day. In conclusion we append the following verses composed by the wife of a grandson, Mrs. Jennie Pearce.

## GRANDFATHER RESTS.

Grandfather rests after the journey of life
Is over with its suffering and world weary strife,
Smooth the white hair from the temples so brave,
Fold the warm hands at rest for the grave,
Look up, meet the smile from realms above,
Shining down from his haven in God's peace and love,
Listen: can you hear the music of his voice,
As he says, my daughter, grieve not, but rejoice;
My pathway was rough, and the journey full long,
But now youth returns with its joy and song.
Ah, rest dearest father, our tears we restrain,





No. 228. Joel Ricks

When we think of your freedom from sorrow and pain; Not parted forever our only solace, We'll soon meet again in God's love and grace.

#### CHILDREN.

- 347. i. Mathew<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1829; died Aug. 4, 1831.
- 348. ii. Sarah<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1831; died Oct. 13, 1833.
- 349. iii. Temperance<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1833; died Feb. 2, 1903. X.
- 350. iv Joseph<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1836; died Aug. 22, 1864. X.
- 351. v. Alfred, b. Feb. 14, 1838. X.
- 352. vi. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 25, 1840; died Oct. 9, 1840.
- 354. vii. Virgil<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1841. X.
- 355. viii. Mary, b. Sept. 14, 1843; died July 3, 1874. X.
- 356. ix. Isabel<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1845; died Sept. 25, 1848.
- 357. x. A son<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1851; lived but four days.

228. Joel Ricks, Jonathan, Lewis, Benjamin, Isaac, Isaac, was born on the Donaldson Creek farm in Trigg Co., Ky., Feb. 18, 1804. He married first, May 1, 1827, Eleanor Martin. After his marriage he remained with his father working on the farm until July 15th of 1829, when he visited the new state of Illinois, for the purpose of looking up its advantages for settlers. He made the trip on horse back and after going as far north as Madison County he finally located a farm on Silver Creek about 20 miles east of Alton, he then returned to Kentucky and in company with a brother-in-law, Abel Olive, and cousin, William Ricks and their families, he again returned to Illinois, Sept. 12, 1829.

Abel Olive secured a farm a short distance from Mr. Ricks and William Ricks, one further north in Christian County where his descendents continue to live to the present time.

Mr. Ricks was a hard working and industrious man and accumulated property quite rapidly and soon became one of the foremost farmers of that region.

About 1830, Mr. Ricks and his wife joined the (Campbellite) Christian Church, with which they continued to affiliate until the fall of 1840, when Mormon Missionaries came into the neighborhood preaching their doctrines. Mr. Ricks attended one of their meetings out of curiosity, but soon discovered that the new doctrine agreed in every respect with his interpretation of the doctrines of Christianity taught by the Savior and his Apostles as recorded in the New Testament. He, therefore, accepted the new religion and was baptized by Elder George Boosinger, June 6, 1841.

On Mar. 20, 1842, Mr. Ricks started on a visit to Nauvoo, Ill., to see for himself what the new church organization was, and what manner of man was Joseph Smith, the prophet. While at Nauvoo he had several interviews with the prophet and with prominent Mormons and returned to his home greatly impressed with what he had seen. In August 1845 he sold out his possessions in Madison County, and in company with James Olive, removed with his family to Nauvoo and was, thereafter, up to the time of his death, identified with the Mormon organization.

Shortly after his arrival at Nauvoo he purchased a city lot on the prairie some distance back of the temple, for a town residence, and also a farm at Appanoose. At Appanoose at this time resided Ezra Allen and family of whom we shall have occasion to speak later.

During his residence at Nauvoo, Mr. Ricks was actively engaged in assisting to erect the magnificent temple. During this period the prejudice against the Mormon people in Illinois was very pronounced, being stirred up by irresponsible people

who hoped to profit by an explusion of the Mormons from the state. Bands of lawless men roamed about the country and destroyed hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of Mormon property, burning homes, driving away eattle and in other ways harassing the people. Repeated appeals were made to the Governor of the state, but as he seemed to be in sympathy with the outlaws, no redress was obtained for their wrongs. Feeling that there was no hopes of living at peace with their Christian neighbors, or enjoying their rights guaranteed by the Constitution, within the limits of the United States they determined to seek a new home in the wilds of the unknown west. This exodus was determined upon during the season of 1845 and began in the early winter of that year. Leaving their possessions to their enemies, thousands of the saints abandoned their homes in the dead of winter and began the long weary pilgrimage towards the Missouri river.

Mr. Ricks, with several teams, crossed the Mississippi River at Fort Madison, April 27, 1846, and was among the pioneers who crossed the territory of Iowa. At regular intervals these companies tarried for a few days and plowed and sowed large tracts of land to be harvested by those who should come after them.

Arriving at the Missouri River near Council Bluffs in July, Mr. Ricks and family made a temporary residence on Silver Creek, where he planted and harvested a crop and made other arrangements to continue the journey westward. In 1847 he sent one of his best teams with a pioneer company which left the Missouri River for the Rocky Mountains under the leadership of Brigham Young. This company after many hardships and trials reached the valley of the Great Salt Lake, July 24, 1847, where they founded Salt Lake City.

Mr. Ricks remained at the Missouri River until the spring

of 1848 when he joined the great company under the leadership of Heber C. Kimball. This company consisted of 2417 souls and 792 wagons and was probably one of the largest caravans that ever crossed the great plains.

While on the Elkhorn River, about 20 miles west of Omaha, this company was attacked by Indians. Thomas E. Ricks and a number of other young men crossed the river on horse back to drive in some cattle that were feeding there when the Indians opened fire upon them. Thomas was wounded and fell from his horse and was left for dead by his companions. soon as the news was brought to camp, Mr. Ricks hitched up a team and crossing the river went out in search of the body of his son, supposing that he had been killed. After looking around for some minutes he was set upon by two Indians on horse back. As soon as he saw them he turned his horses towards camp and tried to escape but they rode up on each side of him and one of them pointed his gun at Mr. Ricks and with the muzzle two or three feet from his body, pulled the trigger, the gun missed fire. This was repeated two or three times and when the Indian found he could not kill him, he dropped back to the rear of the wagon where he stole a small trunk containing some clothing belonging to Mrs. Ricks, which he carried away with him. Mr. Ricks always felt that his escape on this occasion was providential. It transpired that Thomas had been rescued by some of his companions who had crossed the river and finding him lying in the grass had succeeded in carrying him away. The wounds that he received proved very serious and one of the bullets he received on that occasion he carried in his body as long as he lived.

As the departure of the company could not be delayed and as Mr. Ricks was determined to go to the Rocky Mountains

with his company, a spring wagon was fitted up and Thomas was placed in it and was carried along in the pilgrimage westward. He recovered rapidly and was pretty nearly well before the company reached the Rocky Mountains.

On arriving at the valley of the Great Salt Lake, in Sept. Mr. Ricks located temporarily at Bountiful, about 12 miles north of Salt Lake City, where he erected a saw mill and remained during the winter of 1848-9. In the spring of 1849 he took up some land at the foot of the mountains at Centerville, about six miles north of Bountiful, where he made him a home and continued to reside for nine years. His former frontier experience stood him in good hand and enabled him to prosper in this western wilderness.

Soon after locating at Centerville he engaged in the tanning business at Farminton, the county seat of Davis county, about six miles north of Centerville.

While residing at Centerville he passed through the famine period caused by the grass hoppers and crickets. It was in the year 1854, when the crops along the fertile district lying between the mountains and the lake were growing nicely with the prospects of an abundant harvest, that the grass noppers came. They came in such numbers that the settlers saw at once that unless something could be done to drive them away that everything green would soon disappear and that all prospects of a harvest would vanish. When it is remembered that the nearest settlement was more than a thousand miles distant this prosepct looked gloomy indeed. Being of a religious temperament and having had occasion to rely upon the Lord before, all went to him in this instance, and strange to say the next morning soon after sun rise, the grass hoppers rose in the air like a cloud and in such numbers as to darken the sun, it seemingly being a habit with them to exercise after a night

passed on the growing crops. While in the air a strong wind came down off the mountains and blew them suddenly over the lake where the myriads settled in the briny waters and were drowned, later when the wind changed from the west these grass hoppers were washed upon the shore in such numbers that for miles and miles they made a windrow two or three feet deep. The crops were saved. This case was paralleled two or three years before when the crops were green and thrifty, thousands of millions of crickets came marching down off the mountains like a vast army invading the plain. The settlers saw at once that unless something happened that every green thing would disappear from the earth in a short time, but remembering the Lord and feeling sure that he would help them in the hour of trial they laid their case before him. This time tens of thousands of sea gulls came out of the west, pouncing down upon the army of crickets and destroying them. The old settlers of this region regarded these ocurrences in the nature of miracles, as remarkable as the flight of quails which saved the Israelites during their flight from Egypt. The first legislature of Utah, in recognition of this, passed a law making it a penal offense to kill a gull within the limits of the state. This law is still on the statute books of Utah.

In the spring of 1858 when the territory was threatened with invasion by the United States army all of the Mormon settlers left their homes again and headed towards the desert region, towards Mexico. Mr. Ricks with his family went with the rest as far as Nebo, in Jaub valley. Fortunately the government was convinced of the folly of its course and peace was restored and the saints returned to their homes. Mr. Ricks and his family reached Centerville early in Jufy. It is a fact that in most of the settlements where crops had been planted that they had grown and matured without irrigation and with-

out any care from any one and were ready for harvesting on the return of the settlers.

The spring of 1859 settlers began to be attracted by reports of the richness of Cache Valley, located about 75 miles north of Centerville. Mr. Ricks in company with James Quayle and Justin Shepard decided to go up and look over that region. Arriving in Wellsville about the first of June they found about 10 or 12 families who had built a few cabins and were engaged in putting in crops. They crossed to the eastern side of the valley and riding along the foot of the mountains they came to Providence Bench, overlooking the bottom lands of the Logan River, which at that time were covered with a dense growth of willows and cotton wood, and the sage brush flat where Logan now stands. Not being able to cross the river to the north side they rode down through what is now the College district and returned to Wellsville for the night. Notwithstanding the lateness of the season they found snow several feet deep on the northern slope of all of the hills.

Cache Valley at that time was so cold that for several years after the arrival of the first settlers it was not an uncommon occurrence for frost to bite the wheat in July. Mr. Ricks decided to locate in the new valley and returning to Farmington began to make preparations for removal. About July 20th he took his wife Sarah B., and her family and started to Cache Valley where they arrived on the 23d of July, making a temporary encampment on the present site of the Brigham Young College. Later he made his home and built a cabin on the corner which is now occuped by the Thatcher Brothers Bank building. After putting up hay for the winter he returned to Centerville and brought his other family to Logan and built them a cabin on the brow of the hill where Moses Thatcher's residence now stands. Since that time Mr. Ricks has been

identified with every step for the development of Logan and Cache Valley.

In connection with Ezra T. Benson and others he built the first saw mill and grist mill in Logan, he also engaged in the tanning business which at that time was a very important industry for the early settlers. He was one of the first stock holders of the Co-operative Institutions which were organized in 1868, also the Deseret Telegraph Company, which was formed about the same time. He maintained for years a ferry boat on the Logan River on the west side of the valley, and later built a bridge there which he presented to the county. He served as Treasurer for Cache county for more than 30 years. He was always regarded as one of the foremost citizens of Logan, an honest reliable, hardworking man. At the time of his death his descendents in the Rocky Mountain region numbered 377 souls.

We feel that this sketch would not be complete if we failed to mention Eleanor Martin, Mr. Ricks' first wife. Having been born and reared on the frontiers of civilization she did not enjoy the educational advantages accorded to those who come from older settled districts, but she was in every respect a true wife and a noble woman. Her life was cast among the people and in a region where troubles and trials were the lot of all, but she never faltered in her duties or shirked a responsibility. She wore out her life in the finding and redeeming a wilderness and we feel sure that in the great hereafter when justice shall be done to those who laid down their lives for the race, she will be counted among the noble ones. She died Feb. 18, 1882.

Mr. Ricks married second, Oct. 26, 1852, Sarah Beriah Fisk, born in Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., Sept. 22, 1819, widow of Ezra Allen, and daughter of Varnum and Sally

(Eams) Fisk. She was descended from an early Massachusetts family, and her pedigree follows, viz., Sarah Beriah Fisk<sup>13</sup>, Varnum<sup>12</sup>, Daniel<sup>11</sup>, Josiah<sup>10</sup>, Nathan<sup>9</sup>, Nathan<sup>8</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, Robert<sup>5</sup>, Simon<sup>4</sup>, Simon<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Symon<sup>1</sup>.

During her girlhood she attended the public schools and obtained the rudiments of an education. While in her teens, she married Ezra Allen and shortly afterwards the couple became converts to Mormonism. They removed from New York state to Nauvoo in 1842, and were participants in the events of those trying times, until the exodus came in 1846. moved west with the general body of the "Saints" to the Missouri River, and were there when the call eame from the general government for 500 men for the Mexican war, Mr. Allen enlisted and left his wife and children in the wilderness to the eare of her friends. Mr. Allen was returning from California with other disbanded members of the "Mormon Batallion" when the company became lost in the mountains, and Mr. Allen with two others went ahead to explore the road, and was killed by Indians on the night of June 27, 1849. A little bag of California gold that he carried on his person was recovered and is now in possession of the family.

The widow remained on the Missouri until the spring of 1851, when she yoked up her oxen and her cows and turned her face resolutely to the western wilderness, determined to cast her lot with her friends in the new Zion. The long journey was hard enough for a strong man, but for a frail woman with four small children must have been a trying one. To add to the horrors, cholera broke out in the company and two of her children were laid away by the roadside. She reached Utah in October and was given a home in the family of Mr. Ricks, whom she married as previously mentioned. Her home was in Farmington, Utah, with the exception of the time

spent on the second exodus until July 1859, when she removed to Cache Valley, where she continued to live to the time of her death. She was a devoted Latter-day Saint, and was for many years an active worker in the church and held a number of prominent positions in Church organizatons.

She possessed a poetic nature, and wrote a number of commendable poems for local papers. She was a little frail woman, and one wonders how she could bear up under the great trials she had to endure in coming alone to a new country and in helping to subdue a wilderness. A daughter by Mr. Allen, Ammorette Allen, married Lewis Ricks, son of her second husband. (see).

## CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 358. i. Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, b. July 21, 1828. X.
- 359. ii. Lewis<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1830; married Ammorette Allen, daughter of Ezra and Sarah Beriah (Fisk) Allen.
- 360. iii. Sally Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1832; died June, 1864. X.
- 361. iv. Clarinda<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1835; died March, 18, 1864. X.
- 362. v. Temperance<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1837. X.
- 363. vi. William, b. Jan. 10, 1839. X.
- 364. vii. Jonathan<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1841. X.
- 365. viii. Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. June 19, 1843. X.
- 366. ix. Josiah<sup>7</sup>, b. May 27, 1845. X.
- 367. x. Joel Martin<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1850; died Oct. 27, 1850.
- 368. xi. Nathan<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1853. X.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 369. xii. Ezra Varnum<sup>7</sup>, b. July 13, 1852. X.
- 370. xii. Sarah Beriah<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1855; died Oct. 27, 1869.

- 371. xiv. Ellen, b. Mar. 30, 1856. X.
- 372. xv. Joel<sup>7</sup>, b. July 21, 1858. X.
- 373. xvi. Adelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1860; died Nov. 22, 1863.
- 374. xvii. Esther Adeline<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1862. X.
- 234. DAVID ATKINSON TELFAIR RICKS<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., June 25, 1820; married Oct. 20, 1845, Frances A. Harrison, born Oct. 24, 1820. He resided in Nash County and died July 16, 1871.

- 375. i. Augustus Henry, b. Sept. 1, 1846. X.
- 376. ii. Ella Roselle<sup>7</sup>, b. May 1848; married Dr. Walter Brodie.
- 377. iii. Laura F., b. 1849; married W. C. Taylor, and died Jan. 5, 1874.
- 236. George Ricks<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C., Dec. 20, 1824; married Feb. 27, 1844, Sarah A. E. Vick, born Jan. 29, 1829, daughter of Asail and Elizabeth (Bailey) Vick. He was a planter, resided near Nashville, N. C., where he died Aug. 7, 1904. She died May 31, 1898.

- 378. i. Mary Adeliza<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1845; died Dec. 10, 1848.
- 379. ii. Sarah Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1848; died Aug. 24, 1848.
- 380. iii. Fannie<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1848, (twin), resides in Nashville, unmarried.
- 381. iv. George<sup>7</sup>, b. July 30, 1849. X.

- 382. v. Mary Elizabeth, b. Apr. 15, 1851; married John R. Barkley, live in Raliegh, N. C.
- 383. vi. Sidney Bumpus<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1852; married Penelope Boddie. He died Dec. 4, 1896, and she died Aug. 1, 1890; had no children.
- 384. vi. Fletcher Buchanan<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1854. X.
- 385. viii. Leah Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 8, 1856; married Asail Vick, live in Nashville.
- 386. ix. Nero Telfair, b. Mar. 12, 1858; married Lila Brown. He died Aug. 1, 1890.
- 387. x. Samuel Smith, b. Feb. 15, 1860; died Oct. 3, 1878.
- 388. xi. Sallie Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1861. X.
- 389. xii. Virginia Vick<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1863; married Poindexter Bobbitt, live in Nashville, N. C.
- 390. xiii. William Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1866. X.
- 391. xiv. Eulalia Gabrilla<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1868. X.
- 392. xv. Ida<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1879; lives in Nashville, unmarried.
- 393. xvi. Edgar Norman<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1874; married Florence Nelson, lives in Lillington, N. C.
- 242. WILLIAM SKINNER RICKS<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BEN-JAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Trigg Co., Ky., not far from Donaldson Creek, Oct. 15, 1803; married in 1822, Margaret W. Bond, born in Nash Co., N. C., in 1805. He lived on the place of his birth until about 1832-3, when he removed to Illinois, and settled on Bear Creek, in the present town of Ricks, in Christian County.

He was elected the first Sheriff of Christian County in 1840.

His wife died in Taylorsville, Ill., Dec. 24, 1865, and he

married second, Quinn Gibson. He was the cousin Lewis Ricks mentions as helping to build a boat to take farm produce to New Orleans. He died near Springfield, Ill., Mar. 7, 1873.

# CHILDREN.

- 394. i. ELIZABETH BOND<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1823; married Jeff Knuckles; had one child, Myra Jane Knuckles, all dead.
- 395. ii. Martha<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1824; married Abernathy, a son William, lives in Galena, Kansas.
- 396. iii. Richard Whitaker<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1827.
- 397. iv. John Bond, b. Nov. 14, 1831. X.
- 398. v. Marcella, b. Aug. 17, 1829; married John Sisney, have a son, Loney Sisney residing in Spokane, Washington.
- 399. vi. Quintus Atkinson<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1833.
- 400. vii. Myra Olive<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1835; married a Haynes, a son Ulyssus Haynes, lives in New City, Ill.
- 401. viii. Nancy Ross<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1838; married a Sykes.
- 402. ix. William Thomas, b. Dec. 2, 1840. X.
- 403. x. Margaret Carlow, b. Feb. 9, 1842.
- 404. xi. Newell Douglas, b. Mar. 7, 1846. X.

# CHILD BY SECOND WIFE.

404½ xii. Thrace<sup>7</sup>, b. —; lives in Canton, Ky.

One of the above daughters married James Simpson, and perhaps it was Martha, for either a first or a second husband.

243. John Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Trigg Co., Ky., not far from Donaldson Creek, Dec. 19, 1805; married in 1826-7, Charity Ricks, daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Edwards) Ricks, born

on her father's farm on Donaldson Creek, Trigg County, Ky., December, 1806; resided on her father's place on Donaldson Creek, where he died April 3, 1844. He was the cousin Lewis Rieks mentioned as going to Tennessee on business for him.

#### CHILDREN.

- 405. i. William, b. Jan. 14, 1828.
- 406. ii. Tempie<sup>7</sup>, b. Oet. 27, 1830; married a Mr. Williams.
- 407. iii. Jonathan Lafayette<sup>7</sup>, b. 1832. X.
- 408. iv. Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. ——; Married a Mr. Somers, lives in Hume, Missouri.
- 409. v. Martha Curl<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1836. X.
- 410. vi. RICHARD ALLIN<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1838. X.
- **252.** Addison E. Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Wila<sup>5</sup>, Abram<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in 1823; died in 1880; married Emma Taft.

### CHILDREN.

- 411. i. Lula<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 412. ii. John<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 413. iii. DAVID<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 415. v. Helen<sup>7</sup>, b. ——.
- 414. iv. WILLIAM, b. —.
- 256. RICHARD LAWRENCE RICKS<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton County, Va., February 2, 1817; married August 8, 1840 Missouri Clark, born Aug. 10, 1819, daughter of John and Elizabeth Clark. He removed with his parents to near Mt. Pleasant, Ohio.

#### CHILDREN.

416. i. Mary, b. —; married James Newby of Tennessee.

- 417. ii. Oswin<sup>7</sup>, b. —; died young.
- 418. iii. Elizabeth, b. —. X.
- 419. iv. MARCIA<sup>7</sup>, b. —. X.
- 420. v. Missouri, b. —; died —.
- 421. vi. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, b. —; died —.
- 422. vii. Julia<sup>7</sup>, b. —. X.
- 423. viii. Lucy, b. ——.

257. Ann Scott Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Oswin<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Jerusalem, Southampton County, Va., August 28, 1818; married Dr. William Jordan Bates, in 1837, who was born in York County, Va., son of Elihue B, and Sarah Jordan (Harrison) Bates. They settled in Wheeling, West Virginia.

### CHILDREN.

- 424. i. Marcia Ann, b. —. X.
- 425. ii. Sarah Jordan, b. —; resides in Wheeling; unmarried.
- 426. iii. Ella Ricks<sup>7</sup>, b. ——. X.
- 427. iv. William Jordan, b. —. X.
- 428. v. Ada Lawrence, b. —; married Robert G. Burr, a lawyer of Wheeling. He died Dec. 23, 1876; she died June 23, 1903; had no children.
- 429. vi. Jennie Q.7, b. ——; died July 31, 1877; never married.
- 258. NATHANIEL WILKINSON RICKS<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, Was born Jan. 25, 1820; married Mary Winston.

- 430. i. Name unknown.
- 431. ii. Name unknown.
- 432. iii. Name unknown.

269. RICHARD ARNOLD RICKS<sup>6</sup>, ALFRED<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROB-ERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Southampton Co., Va., Dec. 18, 1831; married first, Martha S. Whitlock, second in Richmond, Va., June 23, 1881, Eliza C. Cranshaw, born in Henrico Co., Va., Nov. 22, 1853, daughter of John B. and Rachel (Hoge) Cranshaw. He lived in Ruther Glen, Caroline Co., Va., where he was a farmer. He was a Justice of the County Court of Caroline County, a member of the Virginia Legislature, and clerk of the Quarterly Meetings of Friends. He resides now in Richmond, Va.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 433. i. Catherine Cranshaw<sup>7</sup>, b. in Ruther Glen, Va., June 20, 1883.
- 434. ii. Richard Arnold, b. same place, June 10, 1885.
- 435. iii. James Hoge<sup>7</sup>, b. same place, July 14, 1886.
- 271. Mary Winston Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Alfred<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Southampton Co., Va., July 12, 1836. She married about 1869, Samuel Bailey Pretlow, born in Southampton Co., Va., Feb. 1834. He was the son of Thomas and Jane (Denson) Pretlow. This Thomas Pretlow was a grandson of Mary Ricks, who was published Nov. 17, 1744-5, to Thomas Pretlow. (See.) They resided in Southampton Co., Va., she died June 17, 1892; he died August 10, 1899.

- 436. i. Mary Ann Pretlow b. July 10, 1870.
- 437. ii. Fannie Murry Pretlow, b. Nov. 10, 1871.
- 438. iii. Jane Denson Pretlow, b. Dec. 4, 1876; all live in Franklin, Va.
  - 282. ISAAC RICKS<sup>6</sup>, EDWIN<sup>5</sup>, ROBERT<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>,

Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Martha Johnson. They lived in Murfresboro, N. C., Rome, Indiana, and several other places. They were divorced and she married second, a Mr. Dean, and went to Richmond, Va., to live. She died in Washington, D. C., in 1893.

#### CHILDREN.

- 439. i. John Brettan<sup>7</sup>, b. in Murfresboro, N. C., in 1833. X.
- 440. ii. A daughter, b. —; married Hiram Carr; resides in Rome, Indiana.
- 288. ROBERT POPE RICKS<sup>7</sup>, ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup>, ABRAM<sup>5</sup>, ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Tuscumbia, Ala., Mar. 6, 1864; married Carrie Martin. He resided in Tuscumbia, where he died Dec. 13, 1892.

### CHILDREN.

- 441. i. Robert Pope, Jr., 8, b. Aug. 26, 1891.
- 442. ii. Nellie<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1893. (Posthumous).
- **302.** MOURNING ELIZABETH RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JAMES<sup>6</sup>, ROBERT<sup>5</sup>, JAMES<sup>4</sup>, ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash Co., N. C. She married in 1849 James S. Dunn, born in Selma, Ala., Jan. 6, 1818. He died Apr. 15, 1895; she died May 27, 1904.

- 443. i. WILLIAM DUNN<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 22, 1850. He is a Methodist Minister, began preaching at the age of 17.
- 444. ii. Mollie Elizabeth Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1851; married in July 1872, Benjamin F. Taturn.
- 445. iii. James Ricks Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1853.
- 446. iv. John Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. June 19, 1855; died Aug. 17, 1862.

- 447. v. Willie Jethro Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1857.
- 448. vi. Martha C. Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1859; died Dec. 28, 1859.
- 449. vii. Robert Judson Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1860; died Sept. 17, 1862.
- 450. viii. Hyrum Gaston Dunn<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1863; lives in Showville, Ark.
- 451. ix. Metta Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1865; married Mike Northum in 1870, lives in Stephens, Ark.
- 452. x. Lula Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. June 20, 1868. She was burned to death at the age of 9 years.
- 453. xi. Sula Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. June 20, 1868. (twin). She married Dec. 5, 1894, Judge Charles Walter Smith, a district judge for twenty years, which district includes the counties of Quachita, Calhoun, Union, Columbia and Lafayette, Ark. They reside in Camden, Ark. They had one child, Randolph.
- 454. xii. Benjamin Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1871.
- 455. xiii. A baby died an infant without name.
- 306. Mary Cornelia Ricks<sup>7</sup>, John Berry<sup>6</sup>, Jonas<sup>5</sup>, Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near High Point, Guilford Co., N. C., Sept. 14, 1841; married Jan. 6, 1859, David Monroe Petty, born in North Carolina, Mar. 21, 1835; died in Greensboro N. C., Sept. 3, 1905, son of Watson and Lydia (Macey) Petty. He was a member of the society of Friends. His widow resides in Greensboro, N. C.

- 456. i. John Watson Petty<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1861.
- 457. ii. Walter Columbus Petty<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1863.
- 458. iii. Emma Lorena Petty<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1866; married R. L. Hallowell.

- 459. iv. Mary Elizabeth Petty<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1871; married A. F. Holton. He resided at High Point, N. C.
- 309. James Alexander Ricks<sup>7</sup>, John Berry<sup>6</sup>, Jonas<sup>5</sup>, Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near High Point, Guilford County, N. C., Dec. 11, 1847; married in High Point, Dec. 28, 1873, Emma Wingate Sampson, born in Manchester, Maine, July 15, 1844, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Wingate) Sampson. He resides in Blackwell, Oklahoma, where he is a member of the Society of Friends. He has been township treasurer, and clerk of the school board.

- i. Bessie Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. in Morristown, Ind., Oct.
  5, 1874; married Lenos G. Murch; resides in Blackwell, Oklahoma.
- 461. ii. James R.\*, b. in Morristown, Ind., Feb. 24, 1876. X.
- 462. iii. Mary Ethel<sup>8</sup>, b. in Winfield, Kansas, Nov. 4, 1878.
- 463. iv. Blanche Z.\* b. Jan. 24, 1880; married R. Allen Clerk; resides at No. 716. Ninth 15th St., Parsons, Kansas.
- 464. v. Gertrude Charlotte<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1882; married Ralph R. Weed, resides at No. 215, North 9th St., Independence, Kansas.
- 465. vi. Maude Ellen<sup>8</sup>, b. in Winfield, Kansas, Oct. 7, 1887.
- Mr. Ricks and his two sons are farmers, and each owns 100 acres of land, which is under cultivation and well stocked.
- **343.** Jonathan Olive<sup>7</sup>, Elizabeth Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Trigg County,

Ky., on the farm on Donaldson Creek, owned by his grand-father, Jonathan Ricks, Dec. 1, 1827. He married Apr. 15, 1847, Julia Sophia Wheeler, born Nov. 20, 1824, at Edwardsville, Ill. He settled in Prescott, Pierce County, Wis., where he died Aug. 10, 1894. His widow died in Dodge Center, Minn., May 1, 1904. He held at one time the office of High Sheriff of Pierce County, and also that of Justice of the Peace.

# CHILDREN.

466. i. MARY E. OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

467. ii. Henrietta Harriet<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

468. iii. John Frederick<sup>8</sup>, b. —.

469. iv. FLORENCE<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

470. v. William<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

471. vi. Ernest<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

472. vii. Nelson<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

473. viii. Julia<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

474. ix. Ann Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. in Prescott, Wis., February 17, 1864; married May 5, 1898, William Wallis Erwin born July 12, 1842, son of William and Mary (Evand) Erwin of Painted Post, N. Y. They reside in Miami, Florida. They have no children.

475. x. Charles Arthur<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

349. Temperance Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Ben-Jamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Trigg Co., Ky., Sept. 16, 1833; married in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Dec. 4, 1851, James Pearce, born Apr. 4, 1834. They lived about four miles north of Staunton, Ill., until the spring of 1857, when they sold out and removed to Wisconsin but returned the next fall. They lived on various rented farms until 1864, when they bought a farm four miles north of Staunton, where they lived seventen years. In 1881, they sold out and removed to Prescott, Kansas, where they lived until 1889, when they removed to Houston Texas, where they lived until her death, which occurred Feb. 2, 1903. Her remains were brought back and were buried in Olive Cemetery in Olive township, Madison County, Illinois.

### CHILDREN.

- 476. i. Robert Pearce<sup>8</sup>, b. July 29, 1853. X.
- 477. ii. Lewis Edward, b. Mar. 8, 1856. X.
- 478. iii. William Addison<sup>8</sup>, b. June 25, 1859. X.
- 479. iv. Joseph Curtis<sup>8</sup>, b. May 11, 1862. X.
- 480. v. Mary Lucinda<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1865; died Feb. 26, 1866.

250. Joseph Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born on the old homestead in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Mar. 9, 1836; married Sept. 6, 1856, Miss Sina Keown. He was raised as a farmer's boy. When about twelve years of age, he was bitten by a rattle-snake, and came very near loosing his life.

In 1855, he attended two terms at McKendree College, and soon after his marriage, settled on a farm given him by his father, situated in Olive township, about two miles from the old homestead. At the second eall for volunteers by the president in the civil war, he enlisted in the 3d Ill. Vol. Cav., for three years, and was mustered in Aug. 16, 1861. He was captured June 7, 1862, and was taken to Little Rock, Ark., where he was held prisoner for two months, when he was exchanged with other prisoners of war. He came home on furlough for fifty days, and returned on its expiration to active service in

his regiment. During Forest's raid on Memphis, Aug. 21, 1864, he was wounded and died the next day. His father went after his body, and on Nov. 7, 1864, his remains arrived home and were buried in Olive cemetery. The widow and her children remained on the farm until her death, which occurred Feb. 28, 1877.

### CHILDREN.

- 481. i. MARY ABIGAIL8, b. July 19, 1858. X.
- 482. ii. Frances Isabel<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1859. X.
- 483. iii. Thomas D. Marcus<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1861.

351. Alfred Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benja-MIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Feb. 14, 1838, on the old homestead taken up by his father on his arrival from Kentucky in 1833. His days were spent on the farm very much as other boys in the neighborhood. When out of season for farming, or on rainy days he had splendid amusement in hunting and fishing. Silver creek was bountifully supplied with the finny tribe, and in the timber were many wild turkeys, squirrels, quails, etc., and at certain seasons of the year, multitudes of wild pigeons, which fed upon the acorns and sassafras berries, and in the fall and spring, the waters were literally alive with water fowl. Before he was large enough to handle the old long Kentucky rifle, he would set snags inside the fence where deer were accustomed to enter the field to feed upon the crop, and as the deer leaped over the fence it would alight upon the sharpened snags, driving them through its body. In this way he captured a number of He also built wild-turkey pens, catching several at a time. This was done by building a strong rail pen about four feet high and covering it so as to keep them when once inside, then digging a trench about eight feet long and two deep,



No. 351. Alfred Ricks



sloping to the surface at each end under the side of the pen allowing one end to come near the center, then he would scatter corn about the pen and along the trench to the inside. The turkeys would follow the corn through the trench to the inside of the pen, and forget how to escape. Like flies in a trap, they would always look up and try to escape through the top.

Mr. Ricks received his preliminary education at the old "Ricks" school house, located on the rear of the old Ricks homestead and near a spring from which the scholars obtained drinking water. The building was made from native lumber, and was heated by a large wood-burning stove. The seats were made from logs by splitting and hewing one side flat, and inserting legs in auger holes for them to stand on. While very crude in comparison with modern school houses, yet it served its purpose. During the winter of 1856-7, his father sent him to McKendree College at Lebanon, Ill., and at the close of the term, he returned to the farm. On the 16th day of September, 1861, he married Miss Isabel Jane Marie Cooksey, born May 10, 1841, daughter of Robert R. and Isabel (Bonjam) Cooksey. Mr. Ricks settled on a farm of eighty acres about half a mile west of the old homestead, which was given him by his father, where he lived twenty-eight years. On Oct. 24th, 1864, he started for the army having been drafted into the service. He was assigned to Company H, 13th Illinois Veteran Infantry, under Captain J. W. Strang, and served ten months, and was honorably discharged at the close of the war, July 17, 1865. From this time forward he attended strictly to farming.

In 1867, he and his wife joined the Christian Church, and as they had no baptisteries in those days with heaters to temper the water they had to go to Silver Creek near by. The ice was about twelve inches thick, so the brethren cut out a space large enough to permit them to enter the water and be immersed. They

held membership in the old Silver Creek organization until it died out through neglect, when in 1891, his wife transferred her membership to Worden, Illinois.

At this time (1906), Mr. Ricks does not affiliate with any church organization. Mrs. Ricks's father having died in 1890, leaving some property in Worden, they removed there Oct. 16, 1890, where they now reside. They are not wealthy, but have enough of this world's goods to live comfortably. He has about one and a half acres of land which he gardens, and also keeps honey bees. His apiary consists of 41 colonies. Worden being a mining town, he finds ready sale for the produce, from his garden, and the honey his bees produce.

Mr. Ricks has always been a staunch Republican, but has never been an office seeker. On two or three occasions he reluctantly permitted the party to elect him school trustee, and once road overseer, but with these exceptions, he positively refused to accept office, feeling he had no time to devote to politics.

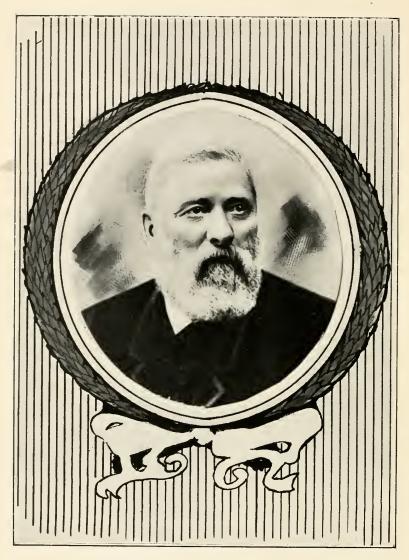
# CHILDREN.

484. i. Robert Lewis<sup>8</sup>, b. July 27, 1862. X.

485. ii. Ida Udora<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1866. X.

354. Virgil Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 28, 1841, on the old homestead, of his father, in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill. He married Mar. 7, 1872, Miss Mary Tweedy, born May 22, 1844, daughter of James and Martha (Bisell) Tweedy. Mr. Ricks lived at home until his marriage, when he settled on a farm given to him by his father, situated just across the road from the old homestead, where he resided until Feb. 13, 1900, when he sold out and removed to Worden, Ill., where he now resides.





No. 358. Thos. Edwin Ricks

He had the misfortune to have both knee-eaps broken, but while it does not prevent him from walking about, it renders him unfit for farming. He and his wife are all alone, being so unfortunate as to lose all their children when young.

### CHILDREN.

- 486. i. Charlotte Isabel<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1873; died Oct. 16, 1879.
- 487. ii. James Lewis, b. May 29, 1875; died Oct. 5, 1875.
- 488. iii. A nameless infant<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1877; died Apr. 8, 1877.
- 489. iv. Benjamin Alfred<sup>8</sup>, b. July 7, 1878; died July 18, 1878.
- 490. v. Joseph Willis<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1884; died Oct. 3, 1891.
- 255. Mary Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born on the old homestead in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Sept. 14, 1843. She attended school in the old "Ricks" school house assisted in the housework at home until her marriage, which occurred the 3d day of September, 1867, to John R. Van Hooser. They settled on a farm on the west side of Silver Creek in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., where they lived until her death which occurred July 3, 1874, of typhoid fever; she was buried in Olive cemetery.

- 491. i. MARY ELLEN VAN HOOSER<sup>8</sup>, b. June 16, 1868. X.
- 492. ii. Temperance Elizabeth Van Hooser<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1870. X.
- 358. Thomas Edwin Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born on Donaldson Creek,

Trigg Co., Ky., about seven miles from where it empties into the Cumberland River, July 21, 1828. He died in Rexburg, Idaho, September 28, 1901; married first, August 18, 1853, Tabitha Hendricks, born in Simpson Co., Ky., September 30, 1830; married second, Mar. 27, 1857, Tamer Loader, born in England, Sept. 8, 1833; married third, Mar. 27, 1857, Jane Elizabeth Shoup, born August 14, 1841; died July 1, 1889; married fourth, Dec. 6, 1863, Ruth C. Dilley; married fifth, Nov. 29, 1866, Ellen M. Yallop, born in England, Apr. 8, 1848.

# THOMAS E. RICKS.

"One of the leaders of civilization and religious thought in the southeastern Idaho passed away when Thomas E. Ricks, the first president of Fremont Stake was called to pass through the deep waters of death on September 28th, 1901.

"Tracing his history from boyhood, he is ever found as a leader, but never the follower, of civilization and religion in the western wilds. Bold, intrepid, daring, fertile in plans and resources, with magnificent physical proportions and forceful magnetism which compelled the willing co-operation of others, he stands one of the notable figures of the pioneer days, being ever at the front whenever danger presented itself in the shape of wily foeman, white or savage, ready to face death to protect his people from hostile attacks or the perils of starvation, when battling with the forces of elemental nature on the bleak plains of the western wilds."

"He was a man of heroic mold, both in mind and body, and a review of his active career is demanded in this work as an essential part of the History of the Ricks family.

In 1829, he being but two years of age, removed to Madison Co., Ill., where his parents settled on a tract of land of

400 acres of great fertility, situated in the township of Olive. Here he became an active farmer's boy. In 1844, when but fourteen years of age, while using his immense strength in the subjection of an untamed horse, the animal fell upon him, erushing his left thigh so seriously as to leave a permanent injury. In the early forties, the family became converts to the "Mormon" faith, and on Feb. 18th, 1845, Mr. Ricks joined its communion and became a member of the Church of "Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints." In September, 1845, the family removed to Nauvoo, Ill., where Mr. Ricks was ordained an elder in the Church, in October of that year.

He assisted in ereeting the Nauvoo Temple until all work was suspended. On Feb. 8th, 1846, he started as one of the earliest in the grand western movement of the church, which meant so much to the west, and stopping at Florence, a few miles above where Council Bluffs is situated until April, 1848, when he with his parents resumed the journey westward in Heber C. Kimball's company, and on the 23d of June arrived at the Elkhorn river. Here in a battle with hostile Indians, he was shot with three rifle balls., which was never extracted; he fell from his horse and was left for dead. He was rescued later, and carried off the field and was floated across the Elkhorn on a buffalo robe.

Arriving in Salt Lake valley on September 24, 1848, the family located at Centerville, and from that year Thomas E. Ricks was an active factor in the assistance of settlers, the dissemination of the doctrines of the Church and in the formation of new communities.

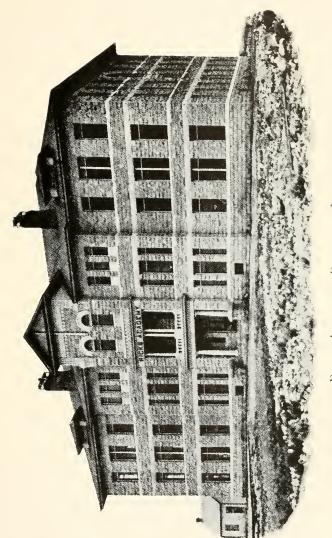
In 1856, he went with others to California, where at Los Vegas, they built a fort and opened farms. He returned in October, 1857, to go to the relief of Captain Martin's company in trouble on the plains. He took an active part in the Echo

Canyon campaign of 1857-8. In 1869, he was engaged in mission work in Kentucky, Illinois and Ohio. In the early 70's and 80's he was actively concerned in grading contracts on the Utah Northern Railway from Ogden to Franklin, and in 1877, was one of the contractors engaged in laying railroad track from Franklin to Butte, Montana, completing their work to Blackfoot in 1878, Monida in 1879 and to Butte in December, 1880.

In 1879, he had a profitable contract on the Northern Pacific. In December, 1882, he was called to act as bishop of the Bannock Ward of Cache Valley Stake, embracing all the country from the mouth of Portneuf Canyon (Pocatello), as far northwest and north as the colonies of the "Mormon" Church should extend, and on January 4, 1883, he started for Elgin, arriving there the next day, and on the 11th of January, arrived on the present site of Rexburg, on which they concluded to found a new colony. This trip being made to locate a center of religious, educational and commercial enterprises, and to prepare the country for the rapid colonization to come thither.

The first company arrived at Eagle Rock, now Idaho Falls, on January 25, 1883, and on Febuary 11th, 1883, the site of Rexburg was again visited, and made the center of the new movement, and named in honor of Bishop Ricks. At this incipient city, Bishop Ricks, in association with others, used the large means at his command in establishing stores, grist, saw, shingle and lath mills, building several substantial and comfortable homes, and succeeding in accomplishing the settlement of nearly all the members of his large family in close proximity to the paternal residence.

His progressive spirit, his enterprises and his deep religious devotion were by far the greatest elements in the suc-



RICKS ACADEMY, REXBURG, IDAHO



cess of the development of this section, but his zeal caused him to extend such bountiful credit to the poorer settlers that his last years were hampered by financial difficulties, which, however, never broke the elastic hope and courage which were the integral portions of his grand nature, and in fact, "The Grand Old Man of Fremont County" is a worthy appellation of this noble pioneer. Rexburg, Idaho, is a city of about three thousand inhabitants. Ricks Academy located there, costing about \$60,000.00, was named in honor of President Ricks. His death occurred September 25, 1901, at Rexburg, Idaho.

# CHILDREN BY TABITHA.

- 493. i. SARAH C.8, b. at Centerville, Utah, June 4, 1854. X.
- 494. ii. Thomas Edwin<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1855. X.
- 495. iii. Joseph<sup>8</sup>, b. in Farmington, Utah, June 27, 1857.
- 496. iv. Hyrum<sup>8</sup>, b. July 24, 1858. X.
- **497**. **v**. Heber<sup>8</sup>, b. April 27, 1860. X.
- 498. vi. Brigham<sup>8</sup>, b. April 27, 1860. (Twin.) X.
- 499. vii. Mary Elizabetu<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1871; died Mar. 10, 1907; never married.
- 500. viii. William<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1863. X.
- 501. ix. ALICE<sup>8</sup>, b. May 23, 1865; died Aug. 20, 1876.
- 502. x. James<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1867. X.
- 503. xi. Samuel<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1870. X.
- 504. xii. George<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1876. X.

# CHILDREN BY TAMAR.

- 505. xiii. Amy Eliza<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1858. X.
- 506. xiv. Sarah Eleanor<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1861. X.
- 507. xv. Joels, b. Feb. 12, 1863; died Mar. 16, 1863.
- 508. xvi. Ann<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1864; died Sept. 30, 1871.

- 509. xvii. Moriah<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1867; married John T. Smellie, lives in Cardston, Alberta, Canada.
- 510. xviii. Clarinda<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1872; died Dec. 26, 1873.
- 511. xix. Lamelia<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1874; died Mar. 24, 1891. CHILDREN BY JANE.
- 512. XX. WILLARD<sup>8</sup>, b. April 24, 1861. X.
- 513. xxi. Martha Jane<sup>8</sup>, b. July 1, 1863; never married.
- 514. xxii. Emma<sup>8</sup>, b. July 1865; died Aug. 31, 1866.
- 515. xxiii. John<sup>8</sup>, b. May 10, 1868. X.
- 516. xxiv. Lewis, b. Feb. 4, 1871. X.
- 517. xxv. Orson<sup>8</sup>, b. April 23, 1873. X.
- 518. xxvi. Millie<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1875; married Peter Olsen.
- 519. xxvii. May<sup>8</sup>, b. May 16, 1877; unmarried.
- 520. xxviii. Nathan8, b. July 1878; died May 21, 1880.
- 521. xxix. Eleanor<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1881; died Aug. 6, 1891.

# CHILDREN BY RUTH.

- 522. xxx. Harriet<sup>8</sup>, b. June 23, 1867; married in Nov. 1904, Louis Heppner. Resides at Portland, Oregon.
- 523. xxxi. Caroline<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1869; married Nov. 27, 1892, William Brooks.
- 524. xxxii. David, b. Sept. 29, 1871; died Sept. 1873.
- 526. xxxiii. Rosamond, b. July 12, 1878; resides in Portland, Oregon; unmarried.
- 527 xxxiv. Harvey<sup>8</sup>, b. June 27, 1881.

# CHILDREN BY ELLEN.

- 528. xxxv. Ephraim<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1867. X.
- 529. xxxvi. Alfred<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1869. X.
- 530. xxxvii. Ernest<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1871.
- 531. xxxviii. Ellen<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1873. X.
- 532. XXXIX. CHARLOTTE<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 29, 1875. X.
- 533. xl. Edith<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 5, 1877. X.

- 534. xli. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. May 30, 1880. X.
- 535. xlii. Josiah<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1882; died Mar. 4, 1886.
- 536. xliii. Zina<sup>8</sup>, b. May 27, 1886.

360. Sally Ann Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison County, Ill., Dec. 28, 1832; died June 30, 1864; married Mar. 17, 1853, Silas Sanford Smith. They were members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. They resided at Parowan and Paragonah, Utah.

#### CHILDREN.

- 537. i. John Aiken Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. in Parowan, Utah, Mar. 19, 1854. X.
- 538. ii. Mary Eleanor Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. in Paragonah, Sept. 26, 1857. X.
- 539. iii. Hortense Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1859. X.
- 540. iv. Albert Ricks Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. April 1, 1862. X. Died May 17, 1905.
- 541. v. Hyrum Barton Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. June 16, 1864; died Aug. 9, 1864.
- **361.** CLARINDA RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 10, 1835; died Mar. 18, 1864; married Silas Sanford Smith, husband of her sister, Sally Ann. It will be noticed that both, Sally Ann and Clarinda, died in a few days after the birth of their youngest children.

### CHILDREN.

542. i. Silas Sanford Smith, Jr.s, b. in Parowan, Utah, July 10, 1853. X.

- 543. ii. Jesse Joel Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. in Paragonah, Utah, Nov. 4, 1857. X.
- 544. iii. Leonora Abigail<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1859; died Sept. 26, 1863.
- 545. iv. Stephen Augustus Smith, b. Nov. 1, 1861. X.
- 546. v. Ella Clarinda Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1864. X.
- 362. Temperance Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Ben-Jamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac, was born in Olive township Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 4, 1837; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, February, 1857, Arza Erastus Hinckley, born in Leeds, Canada, Aug. 15, 1825. His mother was Lois Judd. He resided in several places in Utah, but died in Rexburg, Idaho, Feb. 18, 1901. He held the offices of Judge of Probate and Justice of the Police Court. He was a Patriarch in the "Mormon" Church.

- 547. i. Lois Eleanor Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Salt Lake City, Sept. 15, 1859.
- 548. ii. Joel Ricks Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Salt Lake City, Nov.
   5, 1860. Killed by robbers at Franklin, Idaho,
   February, 1882.
- 549. iii. Annie Ricks Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Salt Lake City, in 1862.
- 550. iv. Lewis Ricks Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Salt Lake City, Nov. 28, 1865.
- 551. v. Ella Clarinda Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Salt Lake City, Sept. 17, 1867.
- 552. vi. Rhoda Adelaide Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. in Coleville, Utah, Nov. 6, 1869.
- 553. vii. SILAS HINCKLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. in Coleville, Utah, Jan. 28, 1871.





No. 363. WILLIAM RICKS AND WIFE

- 554. viii. Arthur Seymour Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Gross Creek, Utah, April 30, 1874. X.
- 555. ix. Minnie Mary Hinckley<sup>8</sup>, b. at Grass Creek, Mar. 8, 1877.
- 556. x. NATHAN RAY HINCKLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. at Cove Creek, Utah, Dec. 20, 1880.
- **363.** WILLIAM RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 10, 1839; married Jan. 13, 1865, Margaret Gordon, born Feb. 29, 1844. They reside in Benson, Utah.

- 557. i. Clarinda<sup>8</sup>, b. Dee. 9, 1866; married Eli Clark.
- 558. ii. David, b. Oct. 20, 1868; died the same day.
- 559. iii. William<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1869. X.
- 560. iv. John<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1871.
- 561. v. Margaret<sup>8</sup>, b. May 12, 1873. X.
- 562. vi. Joel Webster<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 19, 1875.
- 563. vii. Silas Sanford<sup>8</sup>, b. July 9, 1877. X.
- 564. viii. Thomas Edmund<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1880.
- 565. ix. Hugh<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1882.
- 566. x. Wallace<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1884.
- **567. xi. J**ENNIE<sup>8</sup>, b. July 9, 1886.
- 568. xii. Adelia<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1888; died the same day.
- 364. Jonathan<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., January 23, 1841; married in Salt Lake City, Eliza Eymon, born in Cardiff, South Wales, England, Sept. 7, 1856, daughter of John and Eliza (Lewis) Eymon of Victor, Idaho. They reside in Victor, Idaho, where he is first Counselor and High Churchman in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.

- 569. i. Eliza Eleanor<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 1876. X.
- 570. ii. Effie<sup>8</sup>, Sept. 4, 1878.
- 571. iii. Jonathan Eymon<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1880.
- 572. iv. Ezra Warren<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1883.
- 573. v. Rudger, b. Sept. 11, 1885.
- 574. vi. Betsy Sophia<sup>8</sup>, Sept. 15, 1887.
- 575. vii. Lucy Temperance<sup>8</sup>, b. May 26, 1889; died Feb. 9, 1893.
- 576. viii. Annie Olive<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1891.
- 577. ix. MARY ALEAN8, b. Mar. 3, 1895.
- 578. x. Lewis Martin<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 1897.
- 579. xi. Henry Delbert<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 26, 1898.
- 580. xii. Jessie Margaret<sup>8</sup>, b. May 14, 1899.
- 581. xiii. Esther Lillian<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1901.

365. Mary Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in the township of Olive, Madison Co., Ill., June 19, 1843; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, April 23, 1857, William Rees Smith, born in Leeds, Canada, Aug. 11, 1826, son of Peter and Mary (Rees) Smith. He died in Centerville, Utah, January, 1893. He held the office of Judge of Probate, and was a Bishop in the "Mormon" Church, and was president of Davis Stake in the Church.

Note:—Wherever the "Latter-day Saints" are located in sufficient numbers, the territory ocupied by them, is divided into convenient sections. These divisions usually conforming to the civil territorial sections known as counties, comprising several wards or branches and called "Stakes of Zion." "And they shall be called Stakes for the curtains or the strength of Zion." Over each Stake is placed a "Stake Presidency," con-

sisting of a president and two counselors, who are High Priests, properly chosen and set apart to this office.

The Stake Presidency is assisted in judicial functions by a "Standing High Council" composed of twelve High Priests chosen and ordained to the office. This council is presided over by the Stake Presidency, and forms the highest judicial tribunal of the Stake. The presidents of Stakes and bishops of Wards are properly regarded as pastors to the fold. They are assisted by the organized quorum of High Priests and elders of the Stake. Their duties are doubtless analogous to those of the pastor of former dispensations.

Patriarchs are also set apart to officiate in their holy office among the people of the Stake.

# CHILDREN.

- 582. i. Mary Elizabeth Smith, b. Sept. 14, 1858.
- 583. ii. Willard Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1861.
- 584. iii. Franklin Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1863.
- 585. iv. Josephine Smith, b. Nov. 4, 1865.
- 586. v. James Carlos Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1867.
- 587. vi. Minnie Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1870.
- 588. vii. William Rees Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. Ang. 12, 1874.
- 589. viii. Clara Smith, b. June 18, 1877.
- 590. ix. Mabel Smith<sup>8</sup>, b. April 26, 1881.

366. Josiah Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nauvoo, Hancock Co., Ill., May 27, 1845; married July 11, 1869, Lucy Ann Merrill, born Dec. 17, 1850. They reside in Leigh, Idaho.

- 591. i. Ella Camilla<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1869. X.
- 592. ii. Josiah<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1870.
- 593. iii. Joel Justin<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1872. X.

594. iv. Wallace<sup>8</sup>, b. in Benson, Utah, Mar. 6, 1875. X.

595. v. Josephine<sup>8</sup>, b. May 8, 1877. X.

596. vi. Mary, b. Dec. 5, 1879. X.

597. vii. Martin<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 27, 1882. X.

598. viii. LAVINA8, b. Jan. 21, 1885.

599., ix. Florence<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1887.

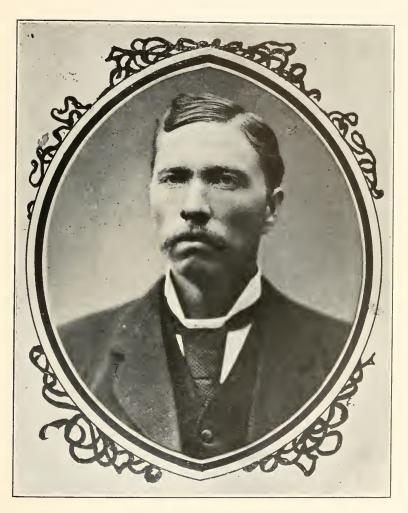
600. x. Lucy<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1889.

601. xi. Frank<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1891.

602. xii. DAVID8, b. Oct. 24, 1893.

368. Nathan Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, the youngest child of Joel Ricks and Eleanor Martin Ricks, was born Jan. 17, 1853, at Centerville, Davis Co., Utah. In April, 1860, he moved with his parents to Logan, Utah. His schooling was very limited, the school only running two or three months a year, the remainder of the time he worked on the farm or tended the cattle, however, when nineteen he attended school for nine months under the tutorship of Charley G. Davis, this was the most profitable part of his school life.

Being the youngest child, he remained at home to look after affairs, as his parents were getting old. In Nov. 13, 1879, he married Miss Sarah Ann Taylor, born in Salt Lake City, Utah, Feb. 29, 1852; and shortly afterwards moved out on a farm, which he purchased a few years before, at Benson Ward, near Logan. He was improving his property and building a house when he received a call to go on a mission. He at once arranged affairs and left within a month for the New Zealand Islands Nov. 14, 1881, leaving a wife, and a son, which had been born to them while in Benson Ward, also his aged parents and friends. While away his mother died. After completing an honorable mission he returned home, arriving Aug. 9, 1883.



No. 368. Nathan Ricks



He resumed his farm labors, completed his home and bought some cattle. In 1888 he sold his property in Benson and came as a pioneer to the Snake River Valley and settled in Rexburg, Idaho. During this time four other children had come into the home. Here he superintended the building of the Rexburg grist mill and saw mill. For four years he worked in the grist mill. On May 2, 1890, his wife died, leaving six small children.

On June 18, 1891, he married Mrs. Jeanette McKinlay-James, a widow with two children, and seven children were born to them. In the fall of 1895 he went into the sheep business and was very prosperous.

Nathan Ricks is a good citizen in the community in which he lives; having served four years in the City Council, is a Republican and takes part in political affairs, he also takes a part in the educational affairs serving as a trustee for the public school, and was a liberal donator for the Ricks Academy Building.

He is a firm and consistent Latter Day Saint and served nineteen years as a counselor to the Bishop of the Rexburg First Ward. Upon being released was appointed a High Councilman in Fremont Stake, which position he now holds. He is always ready to help those who are in need; always tries to live the life his religion teaches; to deal fairly and honestly with his fellow men.

He is a kind and loving father and, so far, has given his children a good education.

## CHILDREN.

603.

i. Nathan Ray<sup>8</sup>, b. in Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 4, 1880; married Elizabeth Morrison of Salt Lake City, Utah.

- 604. ii. Eva Ann<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1882.
- 605. iii. Eleanor Temperance<sup>8</sup>, b. May 14, 1884.
- 606. iv. Mary Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. in Benson Ward, Cache Co. Utah, Apr. 3, 1886.
- 607. v. Alfred Taylor<sup>8</sup>, b. in the same place, Oct. 25, 1887.
- 608. vi. Joel Nephi<sup>8</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Oct. 18, 1889.

  CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.
  - vii. Karl Vernon<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, Idaho, Apr. 28, 1892; died Sept. 12, 1904.
  - viii. Edna Ioan<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, Idaho, Nov. 9, 1893.
    - ix. Owen Robert<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, Idaho, Aug. 29, 1895.
    - x. SARAH JANETTE<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, Aug. 20, 1897.
  - xi. AGNESS<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, June 10, 1899.
  - xii. Francis Sherrod<sup>8</sup>, at Rexburg, May 11, 1901.
  - xiii. Thora Ellen<sup>8</sup>, b. at Rexburg, June 7, 1903.
- 369. EZRA VARNUM RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Centerville, Utah, July 13, 1852; married first, Oct. 24, 1888, Lois Julia Clark, born in Payson, Utah in 1863. She died Aug. 8, 1889, and he married second, Mar. 18, 1891, Flavilla Adams, widow of William Rees Smith, son of William Rees and Mary (Ricks) Smith. (see) He resides in Benson, Utah.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

All born in Benson, Utah.

- 609. i. Ezra Adams<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1892.
- 610. ii. WILLARD REED<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1893.
- 611. iii. Julia<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1895.
- 612. iv. John Allen<sup>8</sup>, b. May 23, 1898.





No. 371. Ellen Ricks Nibley

613. v. Lucille<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1901.

614. vi. Lester Varnum<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1903.

371. ELLEN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC2, ISAAC1, was born in Farmington, Utah, Mar. 30, 1856; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, Mar. 30, 1880, Charles W. Nibley, born in Scotland, Feb. 5, 1849, son of James and Jean (Wilson) Nibley. He was converted to Mormonism in 1854 and came to America in 1855 but stayed in Rhode Island until 1860 when he come to Utah and settled at Wellsville, Cache County. He has been a prominent business man in Utah, Idaho and Oregon, is secretary of the Oregon Lumber Co., and is Vice-President of the Sumpter Valley Railroad in Oregon. He is President of the Payette Valley R. R. in Idaho and owns extensive saw mill interests in Oregon. He promoted the Utah Cement Works which have now taken over the Colorado. Portland Cement Works, having a capital of over \$2,000,000. Is also interested in several banks, mining smelters and sugar interests of the Inter Mountain region. He is now (1908) presiding Bishop of the Mormon church. He and his wife are both members of the church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints.

- 615. i. Joel Nibley<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1881; student in Stanford University, California. Is now (1908) practicing law in Salt Lake City, Utah.
- 616. ii. Preston Nibley<sup>8</sup>, b. May 26, 1884; now doing Missionary work in Germany. (1906.)
- 6161/2. ii. Esther<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1887; died January 28, 1889.
- 617. iii. Edna Nibley<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1890.
- 618. iv. Florence Nibley<sup>8</sup>, Sept. 25, 1894.

372. Joel Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Farmington, Utah, July 21, 1858, his parents having returned from the southern exodus but a few days before. The year following his birth, the family removed to Cache Valley, and settled in Logan, Cache Co., Utah. The valley was then a wilderness; Indians were numerous and caused the settlers no little trouble and anxiety. Logan was never attacked, but was often threatened and depredations were committed at several of the surrounding towns, until the battle at Bear River in 1863, when the Indian power was broken.

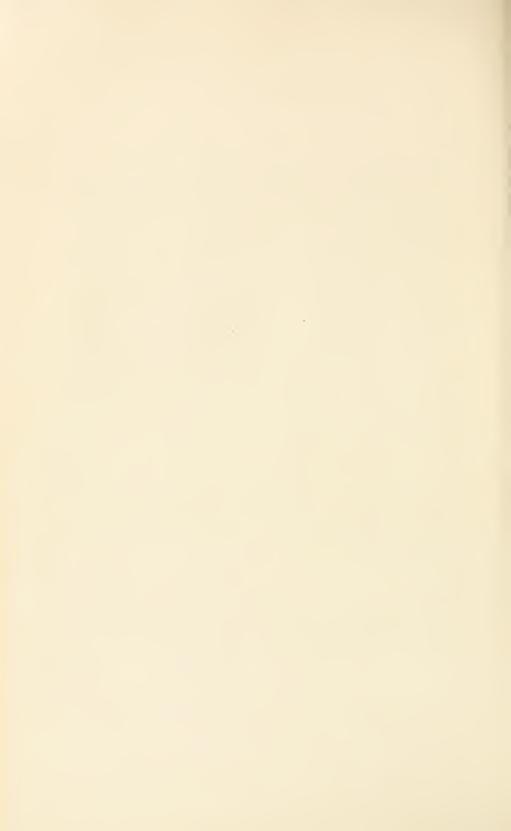
When old enough he was given the care of the sheep and cows in summer and in winter went to school.

When the telegraph came, he wanted to be an operator, and studied telegraphy, and later became a railway agent, and an operator for five years with the old Utah Northern, and for nearly seventeen years with the Rio Grande Western, holding the position in Idaho at Franklin, Oxford and Idaho Falls, and in Utah at Logan, Salt Lake City, Provo, Springville, Salina, Richfield, and Castle Gate. He was right of way agent for the Rio Grande Western during the construction of that line to Marysville in 1896.

On January 13th, 1881, he married Miss Susette Cardon, born June 23, 1861, daughter of Paul and Susannah Cardon, natives of Italy, who had been converted to Mormonism, and had come to Utah in the early days. Notwithstanding the fact that Mr. Ricks has devoted his time largely to railroad work, he has had time to devote to other duties. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, and has filled a number of church offices. In 1876-7, he filled a mission in the Middle States; was for three years councillor to the Bishop of Castle Gate, Utah; was a member of the Weber



No. 372. Joel Ricks



Stake Sunday School Board in 1902, and has filled a number of minor offices continuously for thirty years.

In politics under the Peoples Party rule, he was elected selectman for Cache County in 1881-2, and had charge of the erecting of the present Court House at Logan. He was engrossing clerk of the last territorial legislature. When the division of party lines came, his sympathies were with the Republicans, and he became one of the leaders of the party. He was chairman of Logan City and Cache County for several years. He was secretary of the first Republican Convention in Utah.

When statehood came, he was elected a member of the Constitutional Convention from Sevier County, and assisted in framing the organic law of the state. At this time (1906) he is deputy Treasurer of Cache County, Utah. He has been a great student of the "Book of Mormon" and has visited Mexico and South America in the furtherance of that study. He is the author of the only work on the "Book of Mormon Geography" published by any member of the Mormon church.

He was one of the promoters of the Cache Commercial club of Logan, and is one of its governing board. He is also secretary of the Brigham Young College Society of American Archaeology of Logan.

Mr. Ricks has taken a great deal of interest in this work, in fact has furnished more information and records than any other one, and has rendered assistance in finances, with others, or else this work would not have been prosecuted with any degree of success. He resides in Logan, Utah.

- 620. i. Rhea<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 4, 1882.
- 621. ii. Joel Cardon<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1883; died Jan. 29, 1897.

- 622. iii. Susette<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1888.
- 623. iv. Reda<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1890.
- 624. v. Lewis<sup>8</sup>, b. May 8, 1892.
- 625. vi. Phebe<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1894.
- 626. vii. IRENE<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1895.
- 627. viii. Paul<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1899.
- 628. ix. CARRIE<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 4, 1902.

374. ESTHER ADELINE RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Oct. 28, 1862; married Aug. 17, 1888, Joseph E. Wilson, born May 2, 1858, son of Willington Wilson. They are members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. They reside in Logan, where he is a clerk of Cache Stake. He is an accountant and book-keeper.

#### CHILDREN.

- 629: i. Esther Wilson<sup>8</sup>, b. July 8, 1891.
- 630. ii. Ida Wilson<sup>8</sup>, b. May 9, 1893.
- 631. iii. Ellis Ricks Wilson<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1896.
- 632. iv. Jean Wilson\*, b. Feb. 23, 1898.
- 633. v. Joel Ricks Wilson<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1900.

375. Augustus Henry Ricks<sup>7</sup>, David Atkinson Telfair<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Nash County, N. C., Sept. 1, 1846; married Dec. 12, 1872, Mary Annie Taylor.

- 634. i. Daisey<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1875.
- 635. ii. Mary Annie<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1877.
- 636. iii. Name not legible.
- 637. iv. Telfair<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1880.
- 638. v. Ella B.\*, b. July 29, 1885.
- 639. vi. Augustus Henry<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 22, 1887.

- 640. vii. Howard Taylor, b. Mar. 19, 1889.
- 641. viii. Clara Raymond<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1891.
- 381. George Ricks<sup>7</sup>, George<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Nashville, Nash County, N. C., July 30, 1849, married in Wilson, Texas, Nov. 18, 1875, Lucretia Ann Dickey, born in Wilson County, Texas, Jan. 7, 1853, daughter of John Hilton and Priscilla (John) Dickey. He left his native state in 1872, and went to Texas, and now resides in Pleasanton in that state, where he is in the Mercantile business with one of his sons. This whole family are members of the Methodist church.

- 642. i. Fletcher Bunmpass\*, b. near Rancho, Wilson County, Texas, Oct. 22, 1876. X.
- 643. ii. Samuel Edwards, b. near Austin, Hays County, Texas, Mar. 22, 1878. X.
- 644. iii. Leah Lavina<sup>8</sup>, b. near Rancho, Wilson County, Texas, Mar. 14, 1881.
- 645. iv. Frances Ann Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. at Moore Station, Texas, Oct. 30, 1885.
- 646. v. George Newton<sup>8</sup>, b. at Moore Station, Tex., Sept. 14, 1883. He is a doctor.
- 647. vi. Eulalia Darthusa<sup>8</sup>, b. in Cotulla, La Salle County, Texas, June 30, 1892.
- 384. FLETCHER BUCHANAN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Nashville, Nash County, N. C., July 23, 1854; married in Hillardston, Nash Co., N. C., Nov. 19, 1879, Tempie Biddie Vick, born in Hillardston, Nash Co., N. C., Nov. 26, 1871, daughter of Benjamin S. and Nancy K. (Battle) Vick. He resides in Greens-

boro, N. C., where he is a merchant and banker. He is a member of the Methodist church, and a Steward in the church.

# CHILDREN.

- i. Garland Atkinson<sup>8</sup>, b. in Henderson, N. C., Nov. 29, 1884. He is in the City National Bank of Greensboro, N. C.
- 649. ii. John Arthur<sup>8</sup>, b. in Nashville, Nash Co., N. C., Feb. 22, 1888.
- 388. SALLIE ANN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Nashville, Nash Co., N. C., Dec. 21, 1861; married Lee W. Boddie. She died Apr. 16, 1894.

- 650. i. Walter Boddie<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
- 651. ii. Sallie Boddie<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
- 390. WILLIAM BENJAMIN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Nashville, Nash Co., N. C., Apr. 3, 1866; married in Lebanon, Tenn., Jan. 1, 1903, Nora Neal, born in Lebanon, Tenn., Mar. 16, 1873, daughter of William and Sarah (Bell) Neal of Lebanon, Tenn. Mr. Ricks graduated from the University of North Carolina (Chapel Hill) and Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn. He is pastor of the Methodist Episcopal church, Chestnut Street, Louisville, Ky. He was trustee of Hendrix College, Conway, Ark., of Galloway College, Searcy, Ark., and missionary secretary of the White River Conference. They reside at No. 1307, West Chestnut St., Louisville, Kentucky.
- 391. EULALIA GABRILLA RICKS, GEORGE, JOHN, WILLIAM, BENJAMIN, ISAAC, ISAAC, was born near Nashville,

Nash Co., N. C., June 7, 1863; married Dr. Joseph J. Man. Resided in Louisburg, N. C. She died June 10, 1898.

## CHILDREN.

652. i. Joseph W. Man<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

653. ii. RUTH E. MAN<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

654. iii. Bell Ricks Man<sup>8</sup>, b. →.

398. John Bond Ricks<sup>7</sup>, William Skinner<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Trigg Co., Ky., not far from Donaldson Creek, Nov. 14, 1831; married Dorcia B. Haynes, born in Kentucky.

## CHILD AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

- 655. i. James B.\*, b. in Bear Creek township, Christian Co., Ill., Dec. 23, 1852. X.
- 402. WILLIAM THOMAS RICKS<sup>7</sup>, WILLIAM SKINNER<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in the township of Ricks, Christian Co., Ill., Dec. 2, 1840; married Katurah Allen. He lived in or near Morrisville, Christian Co., Ill., until 1882, when they removed to Bates Co., Mo., where he died June 17, 1888. His widow resides in Sprague, Mo.

#### CHILDREN.

All born in Ricks township, Ill.

- 656.

  i. RICHARD W.\*, b. Dec. 23, 1862; married Eunice Hoffman. He died in Longmont, Wyo., Feb. 1, 1903. She resides in Beloit, Kan. They had no children.
- 657. ii. Thomas Bonds, b. Sept. 28, 1874; died October 3, 1875.
- 658. iii. John D.\*, b. Mar. 7, 1866; married June 18, 1900, Anna Thompson, born in Va., Dec. 12, 1872,

- daughter of Columbus Lafayette and Martha (Spencer) Thompson. He was a school teacher for fifteen years; was a member of the board of supervisors; Justice of the Peace and Notary Public. He resided in Worland, Bates Co., Mo., where he died Mar. 12, 1905. His widow resides in Worland. They had no children.
- 659. iv. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1868; married Mar. 27, 1902, Lillian Miller. He resides in Pleasanton, Kan. Child (a) Allen Quintus<sup>9</sup>, b. July 23, 1903.
- of the v. Charles E.\*, b. Feb. 26, 1871; married Feb. 16, 1898, Ada Dixon. They reside in Pueblo, Colo. No children. (1906).
- vi. Nora Katura<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1874; married Jan. 1, 1896, William Livingston. She died Dec. 11, 1898. Child (a) Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1897.
- 662. vii. Lulu L.\*, b. Dec. 18, 1877; married Nov. 26, 1902, Edwin T. Gault. They reside in Sprague, Mo. Child (a) Howard Royal Gault\*, b. Jan. 22, 1904.
- 663. viii. Alva Edison<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1880, a railroad telegraph operator.
- 404. Newell Douglass Ricks<sup>7</sup>, William Skinner<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born on Bear Creek, Christian County, Ill., Mar. 7, 1846; married Dec. 21, 1865, Mary Spencer, born in Marrion Co., Mo., Jan. 9, 1848, daughter of Edward G. Spencer. He resided in Taylorsville, Ill., where he died Jan. 11, 1898. He was an Abstractor, and served as Circuit Clerk of Christian County, Ill. His widow resides in Taylorsville, Ill.

#### CHILDREN.

- 663a. i. Margaret B.\*, b. Aug. 17, 1867; died of scarlet fever, Mar. 9, 1870.
- 663b. ii. Nellie D.\*, b. Nov. 17, 1869; died of scarlet fever, Mar. 9, 1870.
- 663c. iii. Daisey<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1871; died Apr. 10, 1872.
- 663d. iv. Little<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1874; married Paul C. Smith; resides in Chicago, Ill., at No. 402, East 64th Street.
- 663e. v. Newell Spencer<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1876; resides in San Francisco, Cal., he was never married.
- 663f. vi. Ross D.\*, b. Apr. 19, 1878; died Sept. 24, 1879.
- 663g. vii. Fannie T.\*, b. May 7, 1880; married Dr. G. L. Armstrong, resides in Taylorsville, Ill.

# CHILDREN.

- (a). Lewis Ricks Armstrong, b. Feb. 2, 1901.
- (b). Fannie Little Armstrong, b. Oct. 1904.
- (e). Infant<sup>9</sup>, b. July 16, 1907; not named yet (Dec. 3, 1907).
- 663h. viii. Ralph Douglas<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1887. He is in the Insurance business in Taylorsville, unmarried and lives with his mother.
- 407. JONATHAN LAFAYETTE RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born on the old place of his grandfather, Jonathan Ricks, on Donaldson Creek, Trigg Co., Ky., he married Mary Tise Sumner, and lives in Kentucky. His post office is Donaldson, Ky.

## CHILDREN.

664. i. Joel Columbus<sup>8</sup>, b. near Canton, Ky., May 24, 1860. X.

- 665. ii. Susan Janes, b. —; married George Armstrong.
- 666. iii. L. Catherine<sup>8</sup>, b. ——; married a Mr. Rogers, resides in Donaldson, Ky.
- 667. iv. Betties, b. —; died about 12 years of age.
- 668. v. John Lafayette<sup>8</sup>, b. ——; resides in Donaldson, Ky.
- 669. vi. Henry Luthers, b. —; resides in Donaldson, Ky.
- 670. vii. Douglass Floyd, b. —; resides in Donaldson, Ky.
- 409. Martha Curl Ricks<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born near Donaldson, Ky., Jan. 1, 1836; married Aug. 24, 1856, Madison Olive, born in Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 6, 1837. She died in Hume, Mo., Aug. 3, 1903. He resides in Hume. He has been under the doctor's eare for some months; had a paralytic shock of the tongue, had since been operated on for kidney and bladder trouble, and was quite relieved. He married second, Mrs. Maranda Hibler.

- 671. i. John Lafayette Olive<sup>8</sup>, b. in Madison County, Ill., May 20, 1857. X.
- 672. ii. Charity Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1859. X.
- 673. iii. Sina Frances<sup>8</sup>, b. July 14, 1870; died of goitre, Aug. 9, 1899.
- 674. iv. Mary Alice<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1862.
- 675. v. Martha Curl<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1864. X.
- 676. vi. Robert Lees, b. Oct. 12, 1865; killed on the railroad, Nov. 30, 1904.
- 677. vii. Margaret Ricks<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1868. X.
- 678. viii. Amy Jane<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1869. X.

- 679. ix. WILLIAM MARTIN<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1871. X.
- 680. x. Ellen A.\*, b. Nov. 3, 1873. X.

410. RICHARD ALLIN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born on the old Ricks homestead on Donaldson Creek, Trigg County, Ky., Jan. 2, 1838; married Zelvina Olive, daughter of Henry and Zelvina (Wooderd) Olive. He resides in Uzell, Ark. He is a farmer. His wife died June 16, 1899. He is a deacon in the Baptist church.

## CHILDREN.

- 681. i. Bettie<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 28, 1856; married James.
- 682. ii. Charles<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 14, 1866.
- 683. iii. Robert<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1867.
- 684. iv. Thomas<sup>8</sup>, b. in Hazen, Ark., Dec. 26, 1870.
- 685. v. William<sup>8</sup>, b. in Uzzel, Ark., Feb. 22, 1873.
- 686. vi. Ida<sup>8</sup>, b. Uzzel, Ark., Sept. 11, 1883.
- 687. vii. James<sup>8</sup>, b. in Uzzel, Ark., Feb. 26, 1885.
- 418. ELIZABETH RICKS<sup>7</sup>, RICHARD LAWRENCE<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married in 1866, Hon. Jonathan T. Updegraph, born near Mt. Pleasant, Ohio, May 13, 1822. He studied medicine and commenced to practice at the age of twenty-one; afterwards studied in Edingburg and Paris. Towards the close of the Civil War, he served as field surgeon with rank of Major in the Union Army. He was best known for his long political career. He held several state offices, and was elected to the 46th and 47th and just before his death to the 48th Congresses from Ohio. She was his third wife.

- 688. i. Fred C. Updegraph, b. —.
- 689. ii. Charles T.\*, b. ——.
- 690. iii. Walter M.8, b. ---; died in 1879, aged 3 years.

419. MARCIA RICKS<sup>7</sup>, RICHARD LAWRENCE<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Addison White. He was a teacher for many years in Mt. Pleasant, Ohio, grammar and High Schools.

#### CHILDREN.

691. i. WILLIE WHITE<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

692. ii. Julia<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

693. iii. Kyle<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

694. iv. Libbie<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

422. Julia M. Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Richard Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, Oswin<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Prof. William H. White, born Feb. 21, 1836, son of John and Lydia (Phipps) White. He was a teacher with his brother, Addison, in the grammar and High schools of Mt. Pleasant, Ohio.

### CHILD.

695. i. Philip R. White, b. —.

**424.** Marcia Ann Bates<sup>7</sup>, Ann Scott Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Oswin<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married William Flemming Butler.

## CHILD.

696. i. MARY L. BUTLER<sup>8</sup>, b. ——; married Dr. Robert J. Reed of Washington Co., Pa. Child (a) Robert JEFFREY REED<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

**426.** ELLA RICKS BATES<sup>7</sup>, ANN SCOTT RICKS<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married Dr. Reubin Frazer Turner of Fredericksburg, Va.

## CHILDREN.

697. i. Eleanor Frazer Turner<sup>8</sup>, b. —. X.

698. ii. Jennie Bates Turner<sup>8</sup>, b. —. X.

**427.** Dr. William Jordan Bates, Jr., Ann Scott Ricks, Oswin, Richard, Robert, Isaac, Isaac, married Jane W. Campbell, daughter of Dr. J. C. and Amelia Hay (Sprigg) Campbell of Ohio.

#### CHILDREN.

699. i. WILLIAM CAMPBELL BATES<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

700. ii. Alice Sprigg Bates<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

701. iii. Charles W. Bates<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
All unmarried in 1906.

Note:—The following is the pedigree of this Bates family:

- (1) John Bates, married ——.
- (2) JOHN BATES, son of John¹, and ——, was born in 1823; married Susannah Flemming, daughter of Charles Flemming of New Kent Co., Va.
- (3) FLEMMING BATES, son of John<sup>2</sup> and Susannah (Flemming) Bates, was born in York Co., Va., in 1784; married Sarah Jordan, daughter of Benjamin.
- (4) Benjamin Bates, son of Flemming Bates<sup>3</sup> and Sarah (Jordan) Bates, was born in York Co., Va., in 1804; married Hannah Green, daughter of Filmore and Hannah Green.
- (5) ELIHUE BATES, son of Benjamin<sup>4</sup> and Hannah (Green)
  Bates, married Sarah Jordan Harrison, daughter of
  William and Margaret (Jordan) Harrison.
- (6) DR. WILLIAM JORDAN BATES, SR., son of Elihue<sup>5</sup> and Sarah Jordan (Harrison) Bates, married in 1837, Ann Scott Ricks. (See.)
- 439. John Brettan Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Isaac<sup>6</sup>, Edwin<sup>6</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Murfresboro, N. C., in 1833; married in Indianola, Warren Co., Iowa, Jane Morgan, daugh-

ter of Levi Morgan. He lived in Grant Co., Ind., in 1851, but is living now in Cushing, Oklahoma, where his wife died Sept. 8, 1905.

#### CHILDREN.

- 702. i. John B., в b. —.
- 703. ii. Martha<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
- 704. iii. Alice<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
- 705. iv. ISAAC LEVI<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.
- 706. v. Sanford Gardner<sup>8</sup>, b. ——.

All these children live in Yale, Oklahoma.

461. James Ralph Ricks<sup>8</sup>, James Alexander<sup>7</sup>, John Berry<sup>6</sup>, Jonas<sup>5</sup>, Jonas<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Morristown, Ind., Feb. 24, 1876; married Mar. 7, 1898, Mary K. Beaver. He resides in Tənkawa, Kay Co., Oklahoma.

- 707. i. James Wesley, b. at Long Lake, Minn., July 27, 1898.
- 708. ii. Chester Ralph<sup>9</sup>, b. at Long Lake, Minn., Aug. 12, 1901.
- 709. iii. GERTRUD MARGURITE<sup>3</sup>, in Blackwell, Oklahoma, Feb. 11, 1903.
- 710. iv. Frances Marion<sup>9</sup>, b. in Tonkawa, Oklahoma, Aug. 3, 1905.
- 476. Robert Pearce<sup>8</sup>, Temperance Ricks<sup>7</sup> Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., July 29, 1853. At the age of 18, he went to live with his grandfather, Lewis Ricks, and attended Hazel Dell school two terms, and in August, 1873, he attended the County Normal school at Litchfield, Ill., and the following winter taught the "Black Jack" school near New

Douglass, Ill. The winter of 1874-5 he attended Business College at Keokuk, Iowa, and graduated from the same.

In the spring of 1875, he leased the farm of H. S. Ferris, and in February, 1876, married his daughter, Ida Ferris. In the fall of 1880, he removed to Linn Co., Kan., and bought a farm about one mile from Prescott, where they remained until 1900, when they sold out and bought another farm of 400 acres about nine miles west of Prescott, where they now reside.

- 711. i. Artie Pearce, b. Sept. 13, 1879; died Oct. 5, 1879.
- 712. ii. James Milton<sup>9</sup>, b. July 19, 1881; a school teacher.
- 713. iii. Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1883.
- 714. iv. Mona<sup>9</sup>, b. Oet. 5, 1885; a sehool teacher.
- 715. v. Lewis, b. Oct. 27, 1888.
- 716. vi. Robert<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1891.
- 717. vii. Esther, b. June 26, 1894.
- 718. viii. Veneta Biola<sup>9</sup>, b. April 24, 1898.
- 477. Lewis Edward Pearce<sup>8</sup>, Temperance Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Staunton, Ill., Mar. 8, 1856. He attended Blackburn University, Carlinville, Ill., during the winter of 1880-1, and in the summer of 1881, he moved with his parents to Prescott, Kan. In 1879, he went to Texas, and located in Houston, and while there attended St. Louis College of Physicians and Surgeons from which he graduated in 1896. He resides in Houston, where he is practicing his chosen profession. He has never married, at least up to 1906.
- 478. WILLIAM ADDISON PEARCE<sup>8</sup>, TEMPERANCE RICKS<sup>7</sup>, LEWIS<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, Was born

near Staunton, Ill., June 25, 1859. He was married in Carlinsville, Ill., Mar. 6, 1881, to Miss Virginia D. Hall, born in 1861, daughter of C. W. and Deborah (Redman) Hall. She died near Fort Scott, Kan., Feb. 15, 1897, aged 36 years. His present address (1906) is Victor, Colorado.

## CHILDREN.

719. i. Violet Pearce, b. —; died in infancy.

720. ii. Randolph<sup>9</sup>, b. —; died in infancy.

721. iii. William C., b. Dec. 31, 1886.

722. iv. Bryant Lewis, b. Aug. 12, 1890.

723. v. Rodman Bruce, b. Dec. 6, 1892.

Joseph Curtis Pearce<sup>8</sup>, Temperance Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Jon-ATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near New Douglass, Ill., May 11, 1862. He was raised a farmer's boy, and in the winter of 1879-80 he attended Blackburn University at Carlinville, Ill. In March, 1881, he removed with his parents to Prescott, Linn Co., Kan. During the winter of 1882-3, he taught school in Kansas. In 1883-4, he attended school at Paola and Ft. Scott, Kansas. In February, 1887, he went to Colorado and took up a pre-emption claim in Las Animas County. In 1888 he went to Pike's Peak Colorado Springs. 1890, he went to Washington and arrived at Olympia on the 9th of February, and made it his home until 1895. On Dec. 3, 1890, he married Miss Cora B. Knowles, born Mar. 19, 1872. She was from Hesperia, Michigan. In 1895, they removed to Seattle, Wash., where they lived until May, 1896, when they returned to Olympia, where they have since lived.

#### CHILDREN.

724. i. Flossie Generva Pearce, b. Aug. 31, 1891.

725. ii. James Eugene<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1893.

726. iii. Zeno<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1895.

727. iv. Francis, b. April 24, 1901.

728. v. Castro Lillian<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1904.

481. Mary Abigail Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Joseph<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 19, 1858. She lived at home until April, 1877, when she went to keep house for her grandfather, Lewis Rieks, whose wife was deceased. She kept house for him until the fall of 1882 when her health failing they broke up house-keeping and she went to live with her brother and sister at their home place. In January, 1887, having sold out, they moved to Linn Co., Kansas, and on the 2d day of October, 1887, she married John Coleman. They removed to Cushing, Oklahoma, where they now reside.

## CHILDREN.

729. i. Erret Coleman<sup>9</sup>, b. July 25, 1889.

730. ii. Sylvia<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1890.

731. iii. Clara<sup>9</sup>, b. May 5, 1892.

732. iv. Vernon<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1893; died Sept. 6, 1894.

733. v. Dewey Otis, b. Sept. 9, 1899; died May 15, 1903.

482. Frances Isabel Ricks, Joseph, Jonathan, Lewis, Benjamin, Isaac, Isaac, was born in Olive township Madison Co., Ill., Feb. 15, 1859. She lived in the house of her birth until January, 1887, when she with her brother Thomas and sister, Mary, removed to a place near Prescott, Kansas. She married Sept. 7, 1890, James Henry Goodman, and lived near Prescott a few years, then removed to St. Clair Co., Mo., Postoffice Catherine, Missouri.

#### CHILDREN.

734. i. James Henry Goodman, Jr., b. July 1891.

735. ii. Joseph Larkin<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1893.

736. iii. Francis Clyde<sup>9</sup>, b. April 2, 1896.

484. Robert Lewis Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Alfred<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., on the farm given to his father by his grandfather, Lewis Ricks, July 27, 1862. Like most boys of that period, he worked on the farm summers, going to school winters, where he obtained a good common school education at the "Hazel Dell" school house.

In 1881 his father sent him to Abingdon College at Abingdon, Ill. After this he returned to the farm on which he worked until 1883, when he went to Valpariso, Ind., and took a commercial course during the winter of 1883-4 and 1884-5 in the Northern Indiana Normal School and Business Institute, graduating therefrom May 29, 1885.

In June, 1885, he entered the employment of Messrs. Weaver & Co., of Kansas City, Mo., in their office as amanuensis. Here he remained only two months on account of dull times, and was thrown out of employment, but was granted a letter of introduction and recommendation by Mr. Weaver. From here, Mr. Ricks returned to the farm, where he remained until the spring of 1886, when by diligent application to his books, he passed an examination and secured a certificate to teach school.

He obtained the situation as teacher in Omphgent township, Madison Co., Ill., in the "Bond" school, at a salary of \$40.00 per month. At the close of the school in March, 1887, they desired to employ him again at an increase of \$4.00 per month, but he did not care to teach longer, and declined the offer.

By boarding at home and riding six and a half miles to



No. 484. Robert L. Ricks



school every day, he saved his money, and at the end of school, he attended Barns Business and Shorthand School in St. Louis, Mo., and received his diploma in the fall with the rest of his class.

In 1887, he went to Topeka, Kansas, where he was employed by Bartholomew & Co., real estate dealers, where he remained two years and six months, two years of this time receiving \$70.00 per month.

In January, 1890, he went to Butte, Montana, and took a position with the Inter-mountain Publishing Company as eashier and bookkeeper, at a salary of \$100.00 per month, and a railroad pass from Kansas City to Butte. Here he remained until the middle of June, 1900, when he resigned to go to Portland, Oregon. His resignation was accepted and a pass over the Oregon Short Line railroad was secured for him. He remained in Portland two years, working for the Pacific Insurance Union, for Russell & Co., dealers in threshing machines, for Foster & Co., wholesale dealers in hardware, for W. H. Jack & Co., wholesale dealers in lumber supplies, and was employed for six months as stenographer to the superintendent of the Washington division of the Union Pacific railway.

In September, 1893, he returned east and after a short visit at home, he went to Betheny College, Betheny, West Virginia, to prepare for the ministry. He attended the college from September, 1893, to June, 1895, after which he preached the Gospel during the winter time and worked at carpentering during summers.

He was ordained to the ministry February 4, 1896, by the Christian church in Worden, Ill., Elder W. H. Groner of Litchfield officiating. Mr. Ricks joined the Christian church at Silver Creek in 1880, and has always been an active member and a firm believer.

For the past four years (1906), he has been following carpentering and contracting in Staunton, Ill. His home address is Worden, Ill. He has never married. Mr. Ricks has taken a great interest in this work, and but for him and a few others mentioned elsewhere in this book, by furnishing funds to prosecute the work it would have been impossible to complete the work, at least during the short time the compiler has to live, being in his 79th year.

485. IDA UDORA RICKS<sup>8</sup>, ALFRED<sup>7</sup>, LEWIS<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>. was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Sept. 17, 1866. She received a good common school education, and in 1885 taught the "Johnson" school in Douglass township, Madison Co., Ill. During the winter of 1887-8, she attended the Normal School at Bloomington, Ill. The winter of 1889, she studied shorthand at home, and the next year she attended Barnes Shorthand College in St. Louis, Mo., and was for three or four years employed as private stenographer in St. Louis, and about two years of this time was in the employ of the Sligo Iron Company, St. Louis.

On the 3d of April, 1886, she married Mr. G. Y. Moser, a painter by trade, and who was ordained in 1895 to the ministry in the Christian Church. Since their marriage, they have lived in Worden, Ill., on the property given her by her mother.

Mrs. Moser is of an inventive turn of mind. She invented the "Ladies' Friend" hat fastener, which soon after was patented, and her husband is engaged in their manufacture. Mrs. Moser joined the Christian Church in Bloomington, then transferred her membership to Worden. They have no children.

Mr. Moser was accidentally shot in 1906.

491. MARY ELLEN VAN HOOSER8, MARY RICKS7, LEWIS6,

Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., June 16, 1868; married Jan. 9, 1889, William Perrin. They resided in Madison Co., until 1897, when they sold out and moved to Oklahoma, taking up a claim of 100 acres in section 15, township 21, range 3, in Garfield County, near the Postoffice of Shannar. They lived here about five years, when they rented their farm and moved to the Creek Nation in the Indian Teritory. Their postoffice is Bristow, Indian Territory, ten miles away.

- 737. i. John Edward Perrin<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1889.
- 738. ii. William Arnold, b. August 21, 1891.
- 739. iii. Susan May<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1894.
- 740. iv. Joseph Clinton<sup>9</sup>, b. April 26, 1897; died July 26, 1899.
- 741. v. Dennis Flynn<sup>9</sup>, b. May 5, 1899.(?)
- 742. vi. Hazel Pearl<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1902; died Mar. 15, 1903.
- 743. vii. Blanche<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1904.
- 492. Temperance Elizabeth Van Hooser<sup>8</sup>, Mary Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Lewis<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Olive township, Madison Co., Ill., Feb. 17, (?) 1870. Her mother having died when she was a little over four years old, she lived among friends until she was fifteen, when she went to live with her aunt, Temperance Pearce in Prescott, Kansas. She attended the Normal School at Ft. Scott, Kansas, also took a special course at the State Normal School at Emporia, Kansas. She taught two terms in a country school in Linn County, one year at the State Orphan Home, at Atkinson, and three years in the eity schools of Newton, Kansas. She married December 25, 1891, Albert Hauck. They lived in

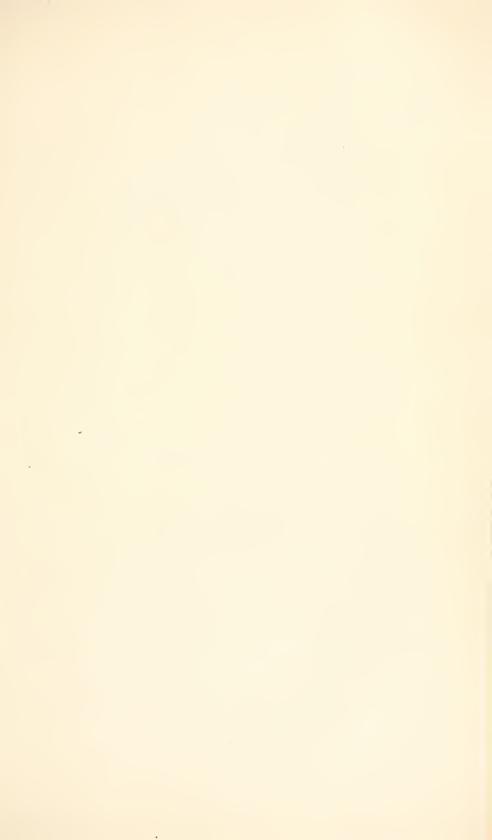
Newton, Kansas, until June, 1893, when they removed to Seattle, Washington, where they now reside. Mr. Hauck has been in the United States Custom service for over nine years.

#### CHILDREN.

- 744. i. An infant son<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1895; died Oct. 23, 1895.
- 745. ii. Ermia (?) Ruth Hauck, b. June 11, 1899.
- 746. iii. HAZEL MARIE HAUCK<sup>9</sup>, b. July 15, 1900.
- 493. SARAH CATHERINE RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Centerville, Utah, June 4, 1854; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 19, 1874, James Rouse Turman, born in Lawrence Co., Ky., March 8, 1847, son of James Lacky and Margaret (Rouse) Turman. He is High Priest in the Mormon Church, resides in Mesa City, Ariz., and has been mayor of the city. He is a justice of the peace. Resides now (1907) at Rexburg, Idaho.

- 747.

  i. James Ricks Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. in Logan, Utah, Nov. 8, 1875; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 9, 1900, Selma Maria Anderson, born in Hyrum, Utah, July 1, 1880, daughter of Hogan and Cecelia (Johnson) Anderson. He resides in Salem, Idaho.
- 748. ii. Thomas Joel Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1877.
- 749. iii. William Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1878.
- 750. iv. Sarah Elizabeth Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1879.
- 751. v. Tabitha Eleanor Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. in Mesa City, July 1, 1881.
- 752. vi. Margaret Belle Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1883.
- 753. vii. Samuel George Turman9, b. Feb. 19, 1885.





No. 494. Thomas Edwin Ricks

- 754. viii. Mary Olive Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1887.
- 755. ix. Alice Sabina Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1889.
- 756. x. Alta Maud Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1891.
- 757. xi. Winfred Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1893.
- 758. xi. Ethel Permelia Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. July 30, 1895.
- 759. xiii. Helvin Dale Turman<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1897.
- 494. Thomas Edwin Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Centerville, Utah, Dec. 3, 1855; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 11, 1878 Mary Ann Hibbard, born at Salt Lake City, May 19, 1858, daughter of George and Hannah (Williams) Hibbard. He lives in Rexburg, Idaho. He holds the office of City Counsellor. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, of which he is a Bishop.

- 760. i. Silas Sanford<sup>9</sup>, b. in Logan, Utah, June 21, 1879; died March 1, 1902.
- 761. ii. Thomas Edwin, Jr., b. in Logan, Utah, June 6, 1882; married Maude Ella Dabell, born in Harrisville, Utah, Nov. 26, 1883, daughter of Alfred K. and Julia Ann (Taylor) Dabell. They reside in Rexburg, Idaho.
- 763. iii. Floretta, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Sept. 23, 1886.
- 764. iv. George Abraham<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, May 5, 1889.
- **765**. v. Joel<sup>9</sup>, b. July 28, 1892.
- 766. vi. Preston<sup>9</sup>, b. Oet. 21, 1898.
- 495. Joseph Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Farmington, Utah, Jan. 23, 1857; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 20, 1876, Margaret Charles, born in Logan, June 15, 1859, daughter

of Griffith and Ann (Williams) Charles. Mrs. Rieks was the first white child born in Logan, Utah. He married second Nov. 1, 1883, Sophia Nielson, born May 2, 1858, in Denmark. He resides in Rexburg, Idaho, is a farmer and sheep raiser. He is of the "Seventies" in the Mormon Church.

# CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 767. i. Margaret, b. in Logan, Utah, Oct. 8, 1879. X.
- 768. ii. Annie, b. in Logan, Jan. 8, 1882. X.
- 769. iii. Joseph<sup>9</sup>, b. in Logan, Utah, Aug. 14, 1884.
- 770. iv. Alice, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, May 14, 1886.
- 771. v. Benjamin<sup>9</sup>, b. Oet. 1, 1888.
- 771a. vi. William<sup>9</sup>, b. May 14, 1890.
- 772. vii. Florence<sup>9</sup>, b. June 21, 1893.
- 773. viii. HAZEL<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1895.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 773a. i. Parley N.9, b. Dec. 20, 1884, in Rexburg, Idaho.
- 773b. ii. Peter J., b. Nov. 16, 1886, in Rexburg, Idaho.
- 773c. iii. Absalom W.9, b. May 20, 1889, in Rexburg, Idaho.
- 773d. iv. Espen F.9, b. May 20, 1889, in Rexburg, Idaho.
- 773e. v. Sophy<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 26, 1892, Mantua, Utah.
- 773f. vi. Rual Seward, b. July 2, 1899, in Rexburg, Ida.
- 496. Hyrum Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup> was born in Farmington, Utah, July 24, 1859; married first at Salt Lake City, Utah, April 1, 1880, Martha Bitter, born in New York City, August 29, 1860, daughter of Traughott and Wilhelmenia (Aust) Bitter, natives of Germany, and early pioneers of Utah, where they helped to develop St. George, Washington County, later removed to Logan, Utah, where they passed the closing years of their lives. He married second in 1886, Elizabeth Mills, born



No. 496. Hyrum Ricks



in England, February 17, 1865, daughter of Charles and Mary Ann (Yeats) Mills.

"The continued infusion of young blood into the vigorous industrial life of Idaho insures the consecutive advancement of her material interests, and the proper development of her great resources, and among the most successful and honored young business men of Fremont County, noted for keen business sagacity, legal ability and sterling integrity of purpose, is Hyrum Ricks, the subject of this review, who has won prestige in various lines of industrial activity, and is now established in the thriving young city of Rexburg, Idaho, in extensive and valuable legal practice.

"Although a young man who has won brilliant achievements and legal attainments, it is the legitimate result of thorough preparation for his work, quick intuition to seizing a point, skill in the performance of any duty which comes to his hand to do; untiring courtesy to all with whom he is brought in association, added to an intelligent and loyal interest in all matters that promise to benefit the community and the people."

Mr. Ricks received his education in the common schools, and at the High School at Logan, Utah, maintaining a splendid reputation, and receiving on his graduation the highest certificate ever given up to that time.

He then engaged in pedagogic work for some years, and in 1879, engaged in Mercantile business, and in this was eminently successful, acquiring a property of \$25,000.00 by the time he was twenty-four years of age, but dame fortune, desirous of testing the young aspirant for her honors by an unlucky move caused him to become insolvent.

The sterling integrity of Mr. Ricks, caused him to devote his every dollar toward the discharge of his indebtedness, and he again entered into mercantile life on a small scale in 1886.

In 1888, he was set apart by his church on a mission, and leaving his family to manage his business, went to London, England and spent the time in London and vicinity until 1890, being prospered in the cause for which he was laboring, and by his religious zeal and earnestness won many friends to the faith to which he is devoted.

In 1894, he made his residence in Rexburg, Idaho, where he is engaged in the real estate business including loan and insurance. This location afforded a fine field for his superior business qualities, his operations soon attained scope and importance.

At the time of his arrival at Rexburg, the Democratic party of that section appeared to be nearly in a comatose condition, and in 1896, Mr. Ricks grasped the situation and devoted his intense vigor and untiring efforts towards the resuscitation of the party, and meeting with such eminently satisfactory results, that in the fall election of that year, every candidate they placed in nomination was triumphantly elected. This grand result attracted so much attention to Mr. Ricks that he was made the chief engrossing clerk in the state senate, continuing his labors in the political field until 1898, when he was placed in nomination for the office of Judge of Probate of Fremont County, he was elected and held the office with great acceptability for two years.

Previously to this, Mr. Ricks had devoted those spare moments that so many let pass carelessly by, to the diligent study of the principles and technicalities of the legal profession, becoming self-taught, a master of legal science, passing a highly satisfactory examination and was admited to the bar in 1898, receiving distinct compliments from his learned examiner.

Immediately after, he formed a partnership with Mr. O. P.

Souls, and opened an office in Rexburg, for the practice of their profession, and rapidly forged to the front, attaining a large representative practice from the best elements of the country.

Mr. Souls having been recently elected County Solicitor for Fremont County, the firm's name is now Hyrum Ricks and Son, his son Hyrum, Jr., being the junior member.

They are in the law business, especially in that branch appertaining to real estate and corporation. They are as a side line, in the insurance business, being agents of the London Assurance Corporation, the St. Paul Fire and Marine, the Scottish Union and National, the Central American, the Northern Assurance Company and Williamsburg City. They are also in the banking business, being agents for the Middlesex Banking Company, Middlesex, Conn.

In addition to his being a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, he holds the position of Bishop of Rexburg, Third ward.

- 774. i. Martha May<sup>9</sup>, b. in Logan, Utah, Jan. 30, 1881. X.
- 775. ii. Hyrum, Jr., b. July 30, 1883; unmarried (1906).
- 776. iii. Daniel<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1886; unmarried. (1906).
- 777. iv. Wilford Alfred<sup>9</sup>, b. May 6, 1888.
- 778. v. Pearl<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1891.
- 779. vi. Ruby<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1893.
- 780. vii. Wilhelmenia<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, April 23, 1896.
- 781. viii. Benjamin Harrison<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 7,1898.
- 782. ix. Leo Milton<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1900.
- 783. x. Constance, Aug. 30, 1902.
- 784. xi. Leland Nephi<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1905.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 785. xii. Charles H., b. in Logan, Utah, Dec. 6, 1888.
- 786. xiii. Mary Elizabeth, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Feb. 25, 1891; died May 7, 1892.
- 787. xiv. Harriet<sup>9</sup>, b. in Franklin, Idaho, Apr. 6, 1894.
- 788. xv. Tabitha<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Apr. 4, 1896.
- 789. xvi.——9, b. Sept. 30, 1898.
- 790. xvii. Richard, b. Sept. 23, 1901.
- 791. xviii. Mabel<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1903.
- 497. Heber Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Apr. 27, 1860; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, Jan. 13, 1881, Mary Ann Nelson, born in Tooele, Utah, Feb. 18, 1863, daughter of David and Harriet (Yates) Nelson. He resides in Rexburg. Is High Counsellor in the Mormon Church.

- 792. i. Heber George<sup>9</sup>, b. in Logan, Utah, Mar. 11, 1882. X.
- 793. ii. William Edwin<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, July 28, 1885.
- 794. iii. David Lester, b. Aug. 25, 1887.
- 795. iv. James Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1891.
- 796. v. Perry Joseph<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1893.
- 797. vi. Elmore Lavore, b. Sept. 14, 1895.
- 798. vii. Richard Earle, b. Sept. 13, 1897.
- 799. viii. Newell Kenedy, b. Apr. 20, 1899.
- 498. BRIGHAM RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Apr. 27, 1860; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, Jan. 13, 1881, Clara Josephine Larson, born in Fredericksburg, Norway, Jan.

22, 1862, daughter of Christian and Ellen Louisa (Olson) Larson. Mr. Rieks resides in Rexburg, Idaho, is a farmer and sheep-raiser. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He holds the high position of High Counsellor in that church.

## CHILDREN.

- 800. i. Brigham C.9, b. in Logan, Utah, Mar. 18, 1882.
- 801. ii. OLIVER<sup>9</sup>, b. Oet. 1, 1883.
- 802. iii. Clara Grace, b. Rexburg, Idaho, June 18, 1885.
- 803. iv. Mary Amelia<sup>9</sup>, b. May 26, 1887.
- 804. v. Harriet<sup>9</sup>, b May 26, 1889.
- 805. vi. George Edward, b. Sept. 26, 1891.
- 806. vii. Doris Wesley, b. Dec. 9, 1895.
- 807. vii. Albert Smith, b. Aug. 20, 1897.
- 808. ix. Ellen Louisa, b. June 7, 1899.
- 809. x. Louisa Larson<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1902.
- 810. xi. Clifton Larson<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1904.
- 500. WILLIAM RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Sept. 25, 1863; married in Logan, Apr. 14, 1886, Sarah Ellen Harris, born at Pleasant Grove, Utah, Apr. 29, 1865, daughter of George Henry Albert and Sarah (Loader) Harris. He is a Deputy Sheriff for Fremont Co., Idaho. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He is of the "Seventies" in the church.

- 811. i. WILLIAM ALVIN<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Jan. 7, 1887.
- 812. ii. Amy Christiana<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1888.
- 813. iii. Dennis Harris, b. in Salem, Idaho, Oct. 7, 1890.

- 814. iv. James Henry, b. in Rexburg, Jan. 31, 1899.
- 815. v. Sarah Jane<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1899. (twin.)
- 816. vi. Stanley D.9, b. Aug. 12, 1900.
- 817. vii. Louie Grant<sup>9</sup>, b. July 11, 1902.
- 818. viii. Vern Claudius<sup>9</sup>, b. June 11, 1904.
- 502. James Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Dec. 30, 1867; married in Logan, Utah, Oct. 3, 1894, Lucretia Hannah Arrowsmith, born in Randolph, Utah, Nov. 21, 1870, daughter of John and Lucretia Ward (Howard) Arrowsmith. Mr. Ricks resides in Rexburg, Idaho, a collector, and president of Quorum in the Mormon church.

## CHILDREN.

- 879. i. James Earell, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Aug. 21, 1895.
- 820. ii. Lucretia Agnes<sup>9</sup>, b. June 16, 1897.
- 821. iii. Kate A.9, b. Oct. 31, 1898.
- 822. iv. Lawrence, b. May 18, 1902.
- 823. v. Clarence, b. May 18, 1902. (twin).
- 503. SAMUEL RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Feb. 20, 1870; married at Salt Lake City, in the fall of 1897, Ada Turner, born in 1867. He resides in Los Angeles, California.

#### CHILD.

- 824. i. Kenneth Turner, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Mar. 28, 1905.
- **504.** George Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah,

Jan. 2, 1867; married in Logan, Mar. 15, 1899, Hattie Secrist, born in Farmington, Utah, daughter of Nephi and Adelia (Smith) Secrist. Mr. Ricks resides in Rexburg, Idaho, a realestate agent.

## CHILDREN.

- 825. i. Florence Hattie, b. in Rexburg, Mar. 13, 1901.
- 826. ii. Margurite Adelia, b. Mar. 7, 1904.

505. AMY ELIZA RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Farmington, Utah, Dec. 11, 1858; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, Mar. 1, 1876, Alpha Loader Jaques, born at Cutler's Park, Nebraska, Aug. 27, 1856, son of John and Zilpah (Loader) Jaques. They reside in Salem, Idaho. He is an elder in the Mormon church.

- 827. i. Alpha Ricks Jaques<sup>9</sup>, b. at Pleasant Grove, Utah,
  Nov. 10, 1876; married at Salt Lake City, Utah.
  June 6, 1905, Carlina Peterson.
- 828. ii. Zilpah, b. in Logan, Utah, Sept. 30, 1878.
- 829. iii. William<sup>9</sup>, b. May 21, 1881.
- 830. iv. James, b. July 31, 1882.
- 831. v. Amy, b. July 31, 1882 (twin); married at Salt Lake City, Jan. 2, 1901, Nephi Anderson; resides in Salem, Idaho.
- 832. vi. Thomas<sup>9</sup>, b. June 30, 1884, in Salem, Idaho.
- 833. vii. Joel<sup>9</sup>, b. July 20, 1888.
- 834. viii. Tamer, b. July 25, 1890.
- 835. ix. Flora, b. May 11, 1892.
- 836. x. John<sup>9</sup>, b. June 29, 1886.
- 837. xi. Constance, b. April, 1894.
- 838. xii. Minnie, b. June 28, 1896.

839. xiii. Leslie, b. Jan. 12, 1899.

840. xiv. Theron, b. June 6, 1901.

506. SARAH ELEANOR RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Feb. 6, 1861; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, June 27, 1877, John Dalling, born at Pleasant Grove, Utah, Oct. 23, 1856, son of John and Ann (Loader) Dalling. They reside in Salem, Idaho, he is an elder in the Mormon church.

- 841. i. John Dalling, b. in Logan, Utah, June 2, 1878.
- 842. ii. Sarah Eleanor<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1880; married at Salt Lake City, Utah, Norman Hogg. He was born Oct. 6, 1877, son of Robert and Mary Ann (Norman) Hogg. He died in Salem, Idaho, Aug. 24, 1903, leaving a widow and one child, viz, Lenora Hogg<sup>10</sup>, b. in Salem, July 14, 1903.
- 843. iii. Thomas Edwin<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1882.
- 844. iv. Ann<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Aug. 10, 1884.
- 845. v. William<sup>9</sup>, b. June 5, 1887.
- 846. vi. Emma<sup>9</sup>, b. July 28, 1889.
- 847. vii. Lou Amelia<sup>9</sup>, b. in Salem, Idaho, Aug. 17, 1892.
- 848. viii. Cora<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1894.
- 849. ix. Marshall<sup>9</sup>, b. May 11, 1896.
- 850. x. RAY<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1900.
- 851. xi. Rea<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1900.
- 512. WILLARD RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>. was born in Logan, Utah, Apr. 24, 1861; married in Logan, Jan. 15, 1885, Emma Amelia Jeppson, born in Brigham City, Utah, Feb. 1861, daughter of Rasmus Nelson and Emma Emeline (Bovart) Jeppson. They

reside in Sugar City, Idaho. He is a farmer and an elder in the Mormon church.

# CHILDREN.

- 852. i. Willard Nelson<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Oct. 18, 1885.
- 853. ii. Clarence Edwin<sup>9</sup>, b. in Salem, Idaho, Oct. 30, 1887.
- 854. iii. Sophronia<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1889.
- 855. iv. Theodore, b. Oct. 13, 1891.
- 856. v. Leo G., b. Oct. 29, 1893.
- 857. vi. Warren Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1895.
- 858. vii. Joseph B., b. Feb. 24, 1898.
- 859. viii. Mabel Annetta<sup>9</sup>, b. May 31, 1899.
- 860. ix. Elmer J.9, b. in Sugar City, Idaho, Aug. 25, 1905.
- 515. John Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, May 10, 1868; married in Logan, Sept. 10, 1890, Julia Fredericka Hansen, born in Denmark, June 12, 1871, daughter of Hans Peter and Johanna (Nelson) Hansen. They reside in Salem, Idaho, he is an elder in the Mormon church.

- 861. i. Pearl Elizabeth, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, June 16, 1891.
- 862. ii. John Alfonso<sup>9</sup>, b. in Salem, Idaho, Sept. 16, 1893.
- 863. iii. Earl Edwin<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1895.
- 864. iv. Henry Hans<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1898.
- 865. v. Clara Winfred, b. May 16, 1900.
- 866. vi. Ellia K., b. Feb. 9, 1902.
- 867. vii. Ardie Leroy, b. Feb. 7, 1904.
- 868. viii. Aron Orson<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1905.

516. Lewis Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>8</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Feb. 4, 1871; married in Rexburg, Idaho, Nov. 28, 1895, Martha Ellen Leach, born in Story County, Iowa, Jan. 12, 1864, daughter of Hiram and Nancy (Spencer) Leach. He resides in Sugar City Idaho. He is a "Mormon," and a teacher in the Church.

#### CHILD.

- 869. i. Spence Louis, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Dec. 1, 1899.
- 517. Orson Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Apr. 23, 1873; married in Logan, Utah, May 20, 1896, Margaret Agnes Archibald, born in Wellsville, Utah, July 16, 1876, daughter of Robert Russell and Isabelle (Watson) Archibald. He lives in Hibbard, Idaho, a farmer and school teacher. He is an elder in the Mormon church.

#### CHILDREN.

- 870. i. Thomas Emerson<sup>9</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Nov. 4, 1899.
- 871. ii. Rebe<sup>9</sup>, b. in Hibbard, Feb. 5, 1901.
- 872. iii. Margaret Agnes<sup>9</sup>, b. April 15, 1903.
- 873. iv. Robert Russell, b. Dec. 6, 1904.
- 528. EPHRAIM RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Sept. 16, 1867; married in Logan, July 16, 1890, Amanda Pitkin, born in Millville, Utah, Nov. 3, 1872, daughter of Aaron and Olive (Chase) Pitkin. He resides in Sugar City, Idaho. He is of the "Seventy" in the "Mormon" Church.

## CHILDREN.

874. i. Ephriam Allan<sup>o</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, July 29, 1891.

875. ii. Alfred, b. Apr. 11, 1893.

876. iii. Eltha Maria<sup>9</sup>, b. June 18, 1894.

877. iv. Louie Amanda, b. Aug. 13, 1896.

878. v. Viola<sup>9</sup>, b. in Sugar City, Sept. 11, 1899.

879. iv. Lucy, b. June 25, 1902.

880. vii. A child<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1905.

**528.** Alfred Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Nov. 28, 1869; married in Logan, Jan. 18, 1894, Winifred Lovenia Roberts, born in Malad City, Idaho, Dec. 17, 1875, daughter of John Lloyd and Mary Adeline (Ensign) Roberts. They reside in Sugar City, Idaho. He is a Bishop in the Mormon church. He is a farmer and a raiser of cattle.

## CHILDREN.

- 881. i. Mary Adeline, b. in Salem, Idaho, Nov. 1, 1894.
- 882. ii. Ellen Lovenia<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1896.
- 883. iii. Alfred, b. Feb. 8, 1897.
- 884. iv. Lee<sup>9</sup>, b. June 21, 1899.
- 885. v. Georgianna<sup>9</sup>, b. May 25, 1904.
- **531.** ELLEN RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Dec. 16, 1873; married Thomas Watson Archibald. They reside in Rexburg, Idaho.

- 886. i. Jessie Archibald, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Oct. 8, 1893.
- 887. ii. Marty, b. Nov. 3, 1896.
- 888. iii. Thomas A.9, b. Oct. 26, 1899.
- 889. iv. Eva<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1901.
- 890. v. Robert Russell<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1903.

532. CHARLOTTE RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Dec. 29, 1875; married in Logan, Sept. 9, 1897, John Morgan Smith, born in Hyrum, Utah, Apr. 6, 1876, son of Octavius and Clara Sophronia (Bradley) Smith. She is best known as Lottie. They reside in Salem, Idaho, where he is a farmer, and an elder in the Mormon church.

## CHILDREN.

- 891. i. Morgan Lavier Smith, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, July 16, 1898.
- 892. ii. Edwin Octavious, b. in Salem, Sept. 20, 1900.
- 893. iii. Helbert, b. Sept. 12, 1903.
- 894. iv. Luella<sup>9</sup>, b. May 14, 1905.
- 533. Edith Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Mar. 5, 1877; married in Logan, Nov. 8, 1899, George Mortimer, born in Logan, Mar. 3, 1875, son of James and Emily (Bull) Mortimer. They reside in Hibbard, Idaho. He is an elder in the Mormon Church.

- 895. i. Zina Mortimer<sup>9</sup>, b. in Hibbard, Idaho, Aug. 29, 1901.
- 896. ii. Minnie, b. July 12, 1903.
- 897. iii. Alice, b. Dec. 14, 1905.
- 534. ELIZABETH JANE RICKS<sup>8</sup>, THOMAS EDWIN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, May 30, 1889; married in Logan, Sept. 29, 1897, Martin Louis Nave, born in Ogden, Utah, Nov. 27, 1876, son of Thadeus Luther and Martha Nave. They reside in Sugar City. He is an elder in the Mormon Church.

## CHILDREN.

- 898. i. Jane Mahalia Nave<sup>9</sup>, b. in Teton, Idaho, May 30, 1899.
- 899. ii. Mary Ellen<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1901.
- 900. iii. Martin Louis, b. Dec. 31, 1903.
- 901. iv. Edith Leon<sup>9</sup>, b. in Sugar City, Oct. 8, 1904.

537. John Aiken Smith<sup>8</sup>, Sally Ann Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Parowan, Utah, Mar. 19, 1854; married June 1, 1877, Emily Jane Bennett. She was killed about 1902, by being run over by a loaded team. He resides in Manassa, Colorado.

# CHILDREN.

- 902. i. Emily Jane Smith, b. May 5, 1878.
- 903. ii. Sarah Ann<sup>9</sup>, Apr. 22, 1883.
- 904. iii. MARY HORTENSE, b. Dec. 19, 1884; died June 8, 1885.
- 905. iv. John Aiken<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1888.
- 906. v. Lucy Elizabeth, b. May 24, 1893.
- 538. Mary Eleanor Smith<sup>8</sup>, Sally Ann Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Parowan, Utah, Sept. 26, 1857; married Jan. 17, 1878, Edward H. Owens. She died Nov. 25, 1888. He resides in Manassa, Colo.

- 907. i. Sarah Ann Owens<sup>9</sup>, b. July 11, 1879.
- 908. ii. Mary Eleanor, b. Mar. 8, 1882; died May 12, 1882.
- 909. iii. Edward Moroni<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1884; died Mar. 5, 1884.

910. iv. MARGARET<sup>9</sup>, b. July 25, 1885.

911. v. Silas Sanford<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1888.

539. HORTENSE SMITH<sup>8</sup>, SALLY ANN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JON-ATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Paragonah, Utah, Oct. 14, 1859; married Mar. 25, 1880, Aaron Sanford Hawkins. They reside in Manassa, Colo.

## CHILDREN.

912. i. Sarah Eleanor Hawkins, b. Apr. 12, 1882.

913. ii. John Francis, b. Oct. 19, 1884.

914. iii. Samuel Clair, b. Nov. 5, 1887.

915. iv. AARON SANFORD<sup>9</sup>, b. June 6, 1890.

916. v. Ada Zilla<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1904.

540. ALBERT RICKS SMITH<sup>8</sup>, SALLY ANN RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup> JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Paragonah, Utah, Apr. 1, 1862; married in Manassa, Colo., Jan. 13, 1886, Irene U. Haskell. From a special correspondent the compilor received a notice of his death. "Death claims President Albert Ricks Smith." "The people of San Luis Stake are shocked, and a gloom is cast over them by the death of President Smith, which occurred on Wednesday, May 17, 1905, and funeral services were held in the stake house, May 21st. He acted as stake clerk for some time, when in February 1892, on the retiring of his father, he was called to the Presidency, which he held at the time of his death."

#### CHILDREN.

917. i. Albert Edward Smith, b. Oct. 25, 1886.

918. ii. Elias Marion<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1889.

919. iii. Mary Bernice, b. Nov. 13, 1891.

920. iv. Arthur Bennion<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1893.

- 921. v. Margaret Iva, b. Apr. 21, 1896.
- 922. vi. Elner Clive<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1898.
- 923. vii. Norma Irene<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 8, 1902.
- **542.** SILAS SANFORD SMITH<sup>8</sup>, CLARINDA RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Parowan, Utah, July 10, 1853; married Nov. 3, 1873, Betsey Williams, he resides in Manassa, Colorado.

- 924. i. Clarinda Ann Smith, b. May 2, 1876; died Oct. 4, 1893.
- 925. ii. Silas Sanford<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 1878; died July 16, 1899.
- 926. iii. Betsey Leonora, b. Sept. 25, 1883; married Dec. 17, 1902, John S. Knight. Children (a) Leonora Clarinda Knight<sup>10</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1903,, (b) John Albert Knight<sup>10</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1905. (c) Arzella Knight<sup>10</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1906.
- 927. iv. John William<sup>9</sup>, b. July 26, 1886.
- 928. v. James Albert, b. May 26, 1889.
- 929. vi. Don Samuel, b. Sept. 16, 1894.
- 542. Jesse Joel Smith<sup>8</sup>, Clarinda Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Paragonah, Utah, Nov. 4, 1857; married Apr. 6, 1884, Margaret Ann Haskell, he resided in Manassa, Colo., for 18 years, when in 1902, he removed to the Big Horn Basin, locating on Shell Creek. He died at his home of paralysis of the bowels, Sept. 12, 1905, and his remains were taken to Cowley, Big Horn Co., Wyoming for burial. He was an elder in the Mormon church, and was on a mission in the eastern states in 1898-9, and wherever he was known was admired for his sterling qualities.

#### CHILDREN.

- 930. i. Jesse Haskell Smith, b. Apr. 7, 1885; died June 28, 1892.
- 931. ii. Margaret, b. Mar. 28, 1889.
- 932. iii. Silas T. Smith, b. Nov. 14, 1891.
- 933. iv. Mary Clarinda<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1894; died Nov. 20, 1894.
- 934. v. Joseph W., b. Feb. 14, 1896; died Dec. 12, 1900.
- 935. vi. Rebecca Inez<sup>9</sup>, b. June 30, 1903.
- **545.** Stephen Augustus Smith<sup>8</sup>, Clarinda Ricks<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Paragonah, Utah, Nov. 1, 1861; married Dec. 20, 1882, Elizabeth Jane Elledge. He resides in Manassa, Colo.

# CHILDREN.

- 936. i. Solena Abigail Smith, b. Nov. 22, 1884; died Jan. 24, 1889.
- 937. ii. Stephen Augustus, b. April 21, 1886.
- 938. iii. Jennie Elizabeth<sup>9</sup>, b. July 13, 1889.
- 939. iv. Archie Nathaniel, b. Aug. 23, 1891.
- 940. v. Ruth<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1894.
- 941. vi. Hyrum Elledge, b. Jan. 4, 1898; died the same day.
- 546. ELLA CLARINDA SMITH<sup>8</sup>, CLARINDA RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Paragonah, Utah, Mar. 9, 1864; married Dec. 22, 1882, Benjamin Franklin Boice. They reside in Manassa, Colorado.

- 942. i. Martha Clarinda Boice, b. Sept. 23, 1883.
- 943. ii. Julia Samantha<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1885.
- 944. iii. Ella Hortense<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1886.

945. iv. Maude Eleanor, b. Mar. 30, 1888.

946. v. Mary Eliza<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1889.

554. ARTHUR SEYMOUR HINCKLEY<sup>8</sup>, TEMPERANCE RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born at Grass Creek, Utah, Apr. 30, 1874; married in Logan, Utah, Dec. 18, 1890, Clara L. Mason, born in Morgan City, Utah, Jan. 21, 1861, daughter of James H. and Clara E. Mason.

#### CHILDREN.

947. i. Afton Seymour Hinckley, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Jan. 4, 1902.

948. ii. Arthur Vernon<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1904.

559. WILLIAM RICKS<sup>8</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Oct. 28, 1869; married May Wolf. She died in Nov. 1901.

## CHILDREN.

949. i. LAVER<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1893.

950. ii. Maude<sup>9</sup>, b. June 4, 1895.

951. iii. Florence Harriet, b. Apr. 19, 1897.

952. iv. Duane<sup>9</sup>,b. Sept. 2, 1898.

953. v. Delone, b. Apr. 30, 1900.

**561.** Margaret Ricks<sup>8</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born May 12, 1873; married Mar., 1896, Samuel Barrett. They reside in Salt Lake City, Utah.

#### CHILD.

954. i. Golden Wesley Barrett<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1898.

**563.** SILAS SANFORD RICKS<sup>8</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born July 9, 1877; married Dec. 10, 1901, Amanda Cardon, they reside in Benson, Idaho.

#### CHILDREN.

- 955. i. SILAS ORVAL<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1902.
- 956. ii. Leon Cardon, b. June 5, 1904.
- 569. ELIZA ELEANOR RICKS<sup>8</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Nov. 23, 1876; married Nov. 6, 1897, Joseph Rolson Beddes, born in Benson, Utah, Oct. 23, 1872, son of James Seth and Alice Ruth Beddes. They reside in Victor, Idaho.

# CHILDREN.

- 957. i. Joseph R. Beddes, b. Sept. 22, 1898.
- 958. ii. Eliza Alice<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1900.
- 959. iii. Elsie Elizabeth, b. Aug. 27, 1902; died Jan. 19, 1904.
- 960. iv. Eleanor Ricks, b. Nov. 2, 1903.
- **591.** ELLA CAMILLA RICKS<sup>8</sup>, JOSIAH<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 6, 1869; married Oct. 9, 1890, R. N. Jeppson, born Apr. 11, 1863. They reside near Rexburg, Idaho.

#### CHILDREN.

- 961. i. Lawrence Jeppson<sup>9</sup>, b. July 27, 1891.
- 962. ii. Joseph<sup>9</sup>, b. June 28, 1893.
- 963. iii. Vernon<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1896.
- 964. iv. Larenza<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1899.
- 965. v. Emma Deloss<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1901.
- 593. Joel Justin Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Josiah<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born Nov. 30, 1872; married Sept. 4, 1887, Annie Elliott, born Apr. 29, 1876.

#### CHILDREN.

966. i. Josiah Elliott<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1898.

967. ii. Thelma Harriet<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1901.

968. iii. Grace Marie, b. June 4, 1904.

**594.** Wallace Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Josiah<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Benson, Utah, Mar. 6, 1875; married Sept. 28, 1898, Irene Crandall, born July 4, 1878, daughter of Hyrum Oscar and Margaret Elizabeth Crandall of Driggs, Fremont Co., Idaho. They reside in Leigh, Idaho.

#### CHILDREN.

969. i. WAYNE WALLACE, b. Oct. 14, 1900.

970. ii. Herle, b. May 1, 1902.

971. iii. INEZ<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1904.

**595.** Josephine Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Josiah<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born May 8, 1877; married William Fogg, born Sept. 27, 1876.

## CHILDREN.

972. i. Sencer Fogg<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1899.

973. ii. Letha Fogg<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 25, 1901.

974. iii. Vida Fogg<sup>9</sup>, b. July 30, 1903.

596. MARY RICKS<sup>8</sup>, JOSIAH<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 5, 1879; married Arthur A. Woodbine, born Oct. 25, 1879.

## CHILD.

975. i. Cora Woodbine<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1901.

**597.** Martin Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Josiah<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born Mar. 27, 1882; married Sept. 20, 1904, Maude Sanders, born Mar. 11, 1885. They have no children. (1905.)

642. FLETCHER BUMPASS RICKS<sup>8</sup>, GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Rancho, Wilson Co., Texas, Oct. 22, 1876; married Jan. 1, 1902, Annie Lee Smith, born Feb. 21, 1876. He resides in Pleasanton, Atascosa Co., Texas, where he is a merchant.

### CHILD.

976. i. Lee Edward, b. in Pleasanton, June 26, 1904.

643. SAMUEL EDWARD RICKS<sup>8</sup>, GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, JOHN<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born near Austin, Hays Co., Texas, Mar. 22, 1878; married Sept. 7, 1903, J. Bell Preston, born Feb. 28, 1887. He is a merchant.

### CHILD.

977. i. Samuel, b. in San Antonio, Texas, Feb. 8, 1905.

656. James B. Ricks<sup>8</sup>, John Bond<sup>7</sup>, William Skinner<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Bear Creek township, Christian Co., Ill., Dec. 23, 1852; married on the anniversary of his birth, Dec. 23, 1872, Miss Pammie L. Geltmacher, of Bloomington, Ill., born in Rogersville, Md., Jan. 3, 1855, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Potter) Geltmacher. When 12 years of age he accompanied his parents to Taylorsville, Ill., where he became prominent in Illinois politics, being first elected Mayor of Taylorsville, then holding the position of United States Pension Examiner at Washington, and later being elected to the Illinois Supreme Judgeship. In 1885, he was elected Grand Chancellor of the Illinois Knights of Pythias, and until several months ago, when he was taken ill with cancer, which caused his death. He died in Taylorsville, July 23, 1906. His widow survives him.

#### CHILDREN.

- 978. i. Agnes Geltmoher<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1874; married a Houser, resides in Taylorsville.
- 979. ii. Jesse Jay, b. May 15, 1879; lawyer in Chicago, Ill.
- 980. iii. Glen Armour<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1884; lawyer in Chicago, Ill.
- 664. JOEL COLUMBUS RICKS<sup>8</sup>, JONATHAN LAFAYETTE<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, Was born near Canton, Ky., May 24, 1860; married in Linton, Trigg Co., Ky., Bettie Jane Futville, born near Linton, daughter of William and Eliza (Thomas) Futville. They reside in Richhill, Bates Co., Mo.

## CHILDREN.

- 981. i. Pearl, b. Jan. 6, 1887, on Donaldson Creek, Trigg Co., Ky.
- 982. ii. Belva<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1889, in the same place.
- 983. iii. Willie, b. July 19, 1893, in Missouri.
- 984. iv. Chester, b. Sept. 2, 1895.
- 985. v. Ruth, b. May 14, 1898.
- 986. vi. Clarence, b. Oct. 22, 1902.
- 987. vii. Byron<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1900.
- 988. viii. Clyde, b. Aug. 26, 1904.
- 671. JOHN LAFAYETTE OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, MARTHA CURL RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Madison Co., Ill., May 20, 1857; married Sarah Elizabeth Anderson. They reside in Star, Payne Co., Okla.

- 989. i. Lottie Olive, b. —.
- 990. ii. Arrie, b. —.

991. iii. Ora<sup>9</sup>, b. —.

992. iv. Charlie, b. —.

993. v. Elsie, b. —.

vi. Norma<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

vii. Lonnie, b. —.

viii. Eunice, b. —.

ix. Hugh<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

672. CHARITY ELIZABETH OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, MARTHA CURL RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born in Madison Co., Ill., Jan. 11, 1859; married John S. Ashby. They reside in Rocky, Washita Co., Okla.

## CHILDREN.

994. i. Pearl Ashby, b. ——.

995. ii. Warren Washington Ashby<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

996. iii. Etta Jane<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

997. iv. Martha Matilda<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

998. v. Stella<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

vi. Silas<sup>9</sup> ,b. ——.

vii. Tilla, b. —.

viii. Lena<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

ix. Dewey<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

675. Martha Curl Olive<sup>8</sup>, Martha Curl Ricks<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Madison Co., Ill., Apr. 2, 1864; married John S. Anderson. She died Dec. 30, 1892, and he married second, Mary Alice Olive, his first wife's sister.

#### CHILDREN.

999. i. Nellie Mary Anderson<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

1000. ii. James Elisha<sup>9</sup>, b. —.

1001. iii. Iry Olive<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

1002. iv. Jessie Anna<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

1003. v. Mattie Curl<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

# CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

vi. MINNIE<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

vii. Fern<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

677. Margaret Ricks Olive<sup>8</sup>, Martha Curl Ricks<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born Feb. 12, 1868; married Feb. 16, 1890, Hugh Columbus Vansant. He died Sept. 5, 1899. She married second, Dec. 14, 1904, J. H. King, and they reside in Hume, Mo.

### CHILDREN.

1004. i. Tina M. Vansant<sup>9</sup>, b. July 14, 1893.

1005. ii. Harry Olive Vansant<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 30, 1895.

678. AMY JANE OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, MARTHA CURL RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 10, 1869; married S. G. Porter, a farmer living in Devon, Bourbon Co., Kan.

## CHILDREN.

1006. i. Martha L. Porter<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

1007. ii. Sammie Porter, b. —.

1008. iii. Lockie Porter<sup>9</sup>. b. —.

1009. iv. Cashie Porter<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

679. WILLIAM MARTIN OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, MARTHA CURL RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Dec. 17, 1871; married Josie Wilson of Arthur, Vernon County, Mo.

#### CHILDREN.

1010. i. Gertrude Wilson Olive, b. Sept. 23, 1902.

1011. ii. Lerona Olive<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 21, 1905.

680. ELLEN A. OLIVE<sup>8</sup>, MARTHA CURL RICKS<sup>7</sup>, JOHN<sup>6</sup>, RICHARD<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, was born Nov. 3, 1873; married Dec. 1903, Charles E. Morelock. They reside in Hume, Mo.

#### CHILD.

- 1012. i. MELVILLE ODELL MORELOCK<sup>9</sup>, b. June 14, 1905.
- 697. ELEANOR FRAZER TURNER<sup>8</sup>, ELLA RICKS BATES<sup>7</sup>, ANN SCOTT RICKS<sup>6</sup>, OSWIN<sup>5</sup>, RICHARD<sup>4</sup>, ROBERT<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, married S. O. Carothers of Wheeling, West Virginia.

## CHILDREN.

1013. i. Robert Frazer, b. ----.

1014. ii. RICHARD TURNER FRAZER<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

1015. iii. LAWRENCE BATES FRAZER<sup>9</sup>, b. ——.

698. Jennie Bates Turner<sup>8</sup>, Ella Ricks Bates<sup>7</sup>, Ann Scott Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Oswin<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, married Edward Harding Marsh of Springfield, Mass., where they reside.

#### CHILDREN.

1016. i EDWARD HARDING MARSH, JR., b. ---

1017. ii. RICHARD TURNER MARSH<sup>9</sup>, b. —.

767. Margaret Ricks<sup>9</sup>, Joseph<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, October 8, 1879; married in Logan, Nov. 13, 1901, John Axle Pearson, born in Malmo, Sweden, Sept. 5, 1877, son of James and Gustava (Jenson) Pearson.

#### CHILDREN.

1018. i. John Theo Pearson<sup>10</sup>, b. in Burton, Idaho, Oct. 16, 1902.

- 1019. ii. Joseph Lorin Pearson<sup>10</sup>, b. in Burton, Feb. 23, 1904.
- 1020. iii. Vera Margaret Pearson<sup>10</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Ida., April 9, 1905.
- 768. Annie Ricks<sup>9</sup>, Joseph<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup> was born in Logan, Utah, January 8, 1882; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, April 8, 1902, John Henry Fickstead, born in Ephraim, Utah, Aug. 27, 1881, son of Henry and Eureka Fickstead.

## CHILD.

- i. Henry Leroy Fickstead<sup>10</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, May, 17, 1904.
- 774. Martha May Ricks<sup>6</sup>, Hyrum<sup>8</sup>, Thomas Edwin<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, was born in Logan, Utah, Jan. 30, 1881; married in Salt Lake City, Utah, Oct. 10, 1903, Daniel Wells Grover, born in Nephi, Utah, Apr. 8, 1876, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Heiner) Grover. They reside in Rexburg, Idaho.

## CHILD.

- 1022. i. Carl Grover<sup>10</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Aug. 10, 1904.
- 792. Heber George Ricks, Heber, Thomas Edwin, Joel, Jonathan, Lewis, Benjamin, Isaac, Isaac, was born in Logan, Utah, March 11, 1882; married in Salt Lake City, Dec. 23, 1903, Jane Katherine Johnson, born in Providence, Utah, July 28, 1880, daughter of Charles and Mary Ann Johnson. They reside in Rexburg, Idaho.

#### CHILD.

i. ALICE LUCILE<sup>10</sup>, b. in Rexburg, Idaho, Nov. 23, 1904.

359. Lewis<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>8</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, born, Dec. 20, 1830; married Dec. 25, 1859, Amoretta Allen, born April 19, 1839, daughter of Ezra Allen and Sarah Beriah (Fisk) Allen. Mrs. Ricks died at Benson, Utah, January 6, 1874. Mr. Ricks was a farmer and at the time of his death lived at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He was a High Counselor in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latterday Saints. He died January 2, 1894.

## CHILDREN.

- 1024. i. SARAH ELVIRA<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1860. X.
- 1025. ii. Mary Amoretta<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1862. Married a Mr. Rich. They have two children.
- 1026. iii. Ellen Adelia<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1865. Lives at Logan, Utah; unmarried.
- 1027. iv. Lewis Ezra<sup>8</sup>, b. March 1, 1868; died Nov. 18, 1881.
- 1028. v. Lois Esther<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1868; married a Mr. Linford and lives in St. Charles, Idaho. No children.
- 1029. vi. Joseph Alexander<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1871. X.
- 1030. vii. Phebes, b. Jan. 2, 1874; died Sept. 15, 1874.
- 1024. SARAH ELVIRA RICKS<sup>8</sup>, LEWIS<sup>7</sup>, JOEL<sup>6</sup>, JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, LEWIS<sup>4</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, ISAAC<sup>1</sup>, born Dec. 5, 1860; married Joseph Wixom, July 1, 1880. They reside at Sharon, Idaho.

- 1031. i. LEROY WIXOM9, b. Jan. 9, 1883.
- ii. Lewis E. Wixom, b. Feb. 6, 1885; married Florence Chapman, Jan. 24, 1907. They have one child, Edna.
- 1033. iii. Frank S. Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. June 6, 1887.

- 1034. iv. Amorette Wixom, b. Sept. 15, 1889.
- 1035. v. Esther Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1893.
- 1036. vi. Jesse Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1895.
- 1037. vii. Nora Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1898.
- 1038. viii. Ida Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. March 19, 1900.
- 1039. ix. MILDRED WIXOM<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1902.
- 1040. x. Vera Wixom<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1905.

1029. Joseph Alexander Ricks<sup>8</sup>, Lewis<sup>7</sup>, Joel<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Lewis<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Isaac<sup>2</sup>, Isaac<sup>1</sup>, born Feb. 19, 1871, at Paris, Idaho. He married, Nov. 14, 1894, at Logan, Utah, Alice Nutt, born Mar. 2, 1874, in Leceister, England, daughter of Charles and Anne (Sutton) Nutt of Paris, Idaho. Mr. Ricks is a blacksmith residing at Benson, Utah. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.

- 1041. i. Howard, b. Jan. 20, 1896.
- 1042. ii. Lillian<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1897; died Feb. 15, 1898.
- 1043. iii. Еммет<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1898; died Feb. 13, 1899.
- 1044. iv. Joseph Allen<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1900.
- 1045. v. Ivan<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1902.
- 1046. vi. George Alexander, b. Mar. 23, 1905.
- 1047. vii. Lewis Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1907.







# INDEX

A	Bates, William Jordan, 93
41 (1 35 0)	Marcia Ann (424), 93, 128
Abernathy, Mr., 91	Sarah Jordan (425), 93
William, 91	Ella Ricks (426), 93, 128
Adams, Flavilla, 116	William Jordan (427), 93, 129
Allen, Ezra, 80 Ammoretta, 88, 166	Ada Lawrence (428), 93
Katurah, 123	Jennie Q. (429), 93
Anderson, Mary, 62, 68, 69	William Campbell (699), 129 Alice Sprigg (700), 129
Eliza I., 63, 76	Charles W. (701), 129
Selma Maria, 138	John, 129
Nephi, 147	John, 129
Sarah Elizabeth, 161	Flemming, 129
John S., 162	Benjamin, 129
Nellie Mary (999), 162	Elihu, 129
James Elisha (1000), 162	William Jordan, 129
Iry Olive (1001), 162	Barron, Mr., 20
Jesse Anna (1002), 163	Battle, Rhoda (88), 30
Mattie Curl (1003), 163 Minnie, 163	Barnes, Mary, 34 Barnes, Rhoda, 35
Fern, 163	Barry, Eliza A., 38
Arrington, Mourning (87), 30	Batchelder, Michael, 50
Joseph, 33	Barkley, John R., 90
Armstrong, G. L., 125	Beaver, Mary K., 130
Lewis Ricks, 125	Bennett, Emily Jane, 153 Beddes, Joseph Rolson, 158
Fannie Little, 125	Beddes, Joseph Rolson, 158
George, 126	Joseph R. (957), 158
Arrowsmith, Lucretia Hannah, 146	Eliza Alice (958), 158
Archibald, Margaret Agnes, 150 Thomas, 151	Elsie Elizabeth (959), 158 Eleanor Ricks (950), 158
Jesse (886), 151	Billingsley, Wade, 44
Mark (887), 151	Bitter, Martha, 140
Thomas A. (888), 151	Bolson, Mary, 18
Eva (889), 151	Boddie, William W., 51
Robert Russell (890), 151	Bows, John R., 59
Ashby, John S., 162	H. F., 60
Pearl (994), 162	Arabella, 60
Warren W. (995), 162	Willey, 60
Etta Jane (996), 162	Kate, 60 Bone, Tinah Armelee, 45, 61
Martha Matilda (997), 162 Stella (998), 162	Nannie Bell, 61
Silas, 162	Boddie, Penelope, 90
Tilla, 162	Bobbitt, Poindexter, 90
Lena, 162	Bond, Margaret W., 90
Dewey, 162	Boddie, Lee W., 122
Atkinson, Annie, 51	Boddie, Walter, 122
5	Sallie, 122
В	Boice, Benjamin F., 156
Porrett Samuel 157	Martha Clarinda (942), 156 Julia Samantha (943), 156
Golden Wesley (954), 157	Ella Hortense (944), 156
Golden Westey (701), 107	21111 2101100 (711), 100

Boice, Maude Eleanor (945), 157 Mary Eliza (946), 157 Brodie, Walter, 89 Brantley, Lydia, 36 Brown, Lila, 90 Brooks, William, 108 Burke, Sarah, 20	Emma (846), 148 Lou Amelia (847), 148 Cora (848), 148 Marshall (849), 148 Ray (850), 148 Rea (851), 148 Dilley, Ruth C., 104
Burke, Safah, 20 Bunn, Mary, 35 Rachael, 36 Milley, 40 Ashley, 44 Charity, 58 Buntin, James, 36	Dickey, Lucretia Ann, 121 Dixon, Ada, 124 Dove, Samuel, 56 John, 56 Leslie, 56
Burr, Robert G., 93 Butler, William Flemming, 128 Butler, Mary L. (696), 128	Mary, 56 Dunn, J. B., 59 James, S. 95 William (443), 95 Mollie Elizabeth (444), 95 James Ricks (445), 95 John (446), 95
Campbell, Jane W., 129 Cardon, Susette, 118 Amanda, 157 Carothers, S. O., 164	Willie Jethro (447), 96 Martha C. (448), 96 Robert Judson (449), 96 Hyrum Gaston (450), 96 Metta (451), 96
Robert Frazer (1013), 164 Richard Turner Frazer (1014) 16 Lawrence Bates Frazer (1015) 16 Carr, Hiram, 95 Charles, Margaret, 139	
Chapman, Florence 166	L
Chapman, Florence 166 Clark, J. O., 57 Missouri, 92 Eli, 111 Lois Julia, 116 Cliett, Minnie, 57 Clerk, R. A., 97	Edwards, Temperance, 49, 74 Ellege, Elizabeth Jane, 156 Elliott, Annie, 158 Erwin, William Wallis, 98 Eynon, Eliza, 111
Chapman, Florence 166 Clark, J. O., 57 Missouri, 92 Eli, 111 Lois Julia, 116 Cliett, Minnie, 57 Clerk, R. A., 97 Cornwe, Elizabeth, 26 Cobb, Mr. 56 Cooksey, Maria, 76, 78, 101 Colman, John, 133 Erret (729), 133	Edwards, Temperance, 49, 74 Ellege, Elizabeth Jane, 156 Elliott, Annie, 158 Erwin, William Wallis, 98 Eynon, Eliza, 111 Exum, Mary, 18 Jeremiah, 19
Chapman, Florence 166 Clark, J. O., 57 Missouri, 92 Eli, 111 Lois Julia, 116 Cliett, Minnie, 57 Clerk, R. A., 97 Cornwe, Elizabeth, 26 Cobb, Mr. 56 Cooksey, Maria, 76, 78, 101 Colman, John, 133	Edwards, Temperance, 49, 74 Ellege, Elizabeth Jane, 156 Elliott, Annie, 158 Erwin, William Wallis, 98 Eynon, Eliza, 111 Exum, Mary, 18 Jeremiah, 19  F  Finch, Nancy, 44 Fields, Mellville, 56 Fisk, Sarah B. (Allen), 85, 86, 87, 88 Fickstead, John Henry, 165 Henry Leroy (1021), 165 Flemming, Susannah, 129 Ferris, Ida, 131
Chapman, Florence 166 Clark, J. O., 57 Missouri, 92 Eli, 111 Lois Julia, 116 Cliett, Minnie, 57 Clerk, R. A., 97 Cornwe, Elizabeth, 26 Cobb, Mr. 56 Cooksey, Maria, 76, 78, 101 Colman, John, 133 Erret (729), 133 Sylvia (730), 133 Clara (731), 133 Vernon'(732), 133 Dewey Otis (733), 133 Cranshaw, Eliza C., 94	Edwards, Temperance, 49, 74 Ellege, Elizabeth Jane, 156 Elliott, Annie, 158 Erwin, William Wallis, 98 Eynon, Eliza, 111 Exum, Mary, 18 Jeremiah, 19  F  Pinch, Nancy, 44 Fields, Mellville, 56 Fisk, Sarah B. (Allen), 85, 86, 87, 88 Fickstead, John Henry, 165 Henry Leroy (1021), 165 Flemming, Susannah, 129

G	7.6
	Minnie Mary (555), 111
Garret, Ann, 26	Heppner, Lewis, 108
Gandy, Sarah, 43	Hendricks, Tabitha, 104 Horn, Phebe, 28, 29
Gault, Edwin T., 124 Howard Royal, 124	Abeshai, 30, 33
Gee, Mary, 27	Ann, 30
Geltmacher, Pammie L., 160	Kate, 39
Gilbert, Nathan, 33	Holton, Mary, 33
Gibson, Quinn, 91	Mr 50
Gibson, Quinn, 91 Gordon, Margaret, 111	M. C., 59
Goodman, James Henry, 133	A. F., 37
James Henry (734), 133	Hoffman, Eunice, 123
Joseph Larkin (735), 134	Hogg, Norman, 148
Francis Clyde (736), 134	Lenora, 148
Green, Hannah, 129	Houser, Mr., 161
Grover, Daniel Wells, 165	J
Grover, Carl (1022), 165	
Н	James, Mr., 127
**	Jaques, Alpha Loader, 147
Haynes, Dorcia B., 123	Alpha Ricks (827), 147
Harrison, Sarah Jordan, 129 Hall, Virginia B., 132	Zilpha (828), 147 William (829), 147
Handr Albert 127	James (830), 147
Hauck, Albert, 137	Amy (831), 147
Ermia Ruth (745), 138 Hazel Marie (746), 138	Thomas (832), 147
Harris, Sarah Ellen, 145	Thomas (832), 147 Joel (833), 147
Hensen, Julia Fredricka, 149	Tamer (834), 147
Hawkins, Aaron Sanford, 154	Flora (835), 147
Sarah Eleanor (912), 154	John (836), 147
John Frances (913), 154	Constance (837), 147
Samuel Clair (914), 154 Aaron Sanford (915), 154	Minnie (838), 147
Aaron Sanford (915), 154	Leslie (839), 148
Ada Zilla (916), 154	Theron (840), 148 Jeppson, Emma Amelia, 148
Haskell, Irene U., 154	R. N., 158
Margaret Ann, 155	Lawrence (961), 158
Hibbard, Mary Ann, 139 Harris, John, 27	Joseph (962), 158
Owen, 44	Vernon (963), 158
Harrison, Charlotte, 37	Larenza (964), 158
Frances A., 89	Emma Deloss (965), 158
Haynes, Mr., 91	Johnson, Jane Katherine, 165
Ulyssus, 91	Martha, 95
Hallowell, R. L., 96	Jordan, Joseph, 11, 12, 18
Helty, Patience, 21, 22	Josiah, 26 Sarah, 129
Harper, J. B., 51 Hinckley, Afton Seymour (947),	157 Joiner, Nathan, 24
Arthur Vernon (048) 157	William, 25
Arthur Vernon (948), 157 Arza Erastus, 110	Nancy Ann, 35
Lois Eleanor (547), 110	Jonathan, 36
Joel Ricks (548), 110	Orren, 61
Annie Ricks (549), 110	John E., 61
Lewis Ricks (550), 110	Adelia, 61
Ella Clarinda (551), 110	Jones, Edward P., 39
Rhoda Adelaide (552), 110	Annie Elizabeth, 57
Silas (553), 110	1.52 K
Arthur Seymour (554), 111,	157
Nathan Ray (556), 111	Keown, Hester, 63, 77

Keown, Sina, 75, 99
King, Mary, 56
Knuckles, Jeff, 91
Myra Jane, 91
Knowles, Cora B., 132
Knight, John S., 155
Leonora Clarinda, 155
John Albert, 155
Arzella, 155

## L

Lawrence, John, 25, 53, 54
Marcia Ricks, 53
Thomas, 54
Deborah Ricks (260), 54
Margaret Isabel (261), 54
Mary Ann (262), 54
Martha Murray (263), 54
Thomas (264), 54
Landman, Peter, 52
Larsen, Clara Josephine, 144
Lewis, John, 45
Leggett, William, 56
Leach, Martha Ellen, 150
Linford, Mr., 166
Long, Esther, 19
Loader, Tamer, 104
Livingston, William, 124
Arthur, 124

## M

Man, Joseph J., 123 Joseph W. (652), 123 Ruth E (653), 123 Bell Ricks (654), 123 Mason, Margaret, 60 Clara L., 157 Marsh, Edward Harding, 164 Edward Harding (1016), 164 Richard Turner (1017), 164 Martin, Eleanor, 68, 79, 86 Carry, 95 Meares, George W., 27 Merrill, Lucy Ann, 113 Miller, Lillian, 124 Mills, Elizabeth, 140 Moore, Judith, 30 Morrison, Elizabeth, 115 Morgan, Jane, 129 Moser, G. Y., 136 Mortimer, George, 152 Zina (895), 152 Minnie (896), 152 Alice (897), 152 Morelock, Charles E., 164 Melville Odell (1012), 164

Murch, Lenos G., 97 McKinne, Barnaby, 15, 16 Sarah, 11, 15 McWillie, Lula, 57 McKinley, Janette (James), 115

# N

Nave, Martin Louis, 152
Jane Mahalia (898), 153
Mary Ellen (899), 153
Martin Louis (900), 153
Leon (901), 153
Newby, Martha R., 55
James, 92
Nelson, Florence, 90
Sophia, 140
Mary Ann, 144
Neal, Nora, 122
Nibley, Charles W., 117
Joel (615), 117
Preston (616), 117
Esther (616½), 117
Edna (617), 117
Florence (618), 117
Nutt, Alice, 167

# O

Olive, Abel, 61, 69, 70, 79 Temperance (337), 62 Patsy (Martha) (338), 62 Nancy (339), 62 Jesse (340), 62 Charity (341), 62 Joel (342), 62 Jonathan (343), 62, 97 George (344), 62 Francis Marion (345), 62 William (346), 62 Nancy, 77 Mary E. (466), 98 Henrietta Harriet (467), 98 John Frederick (468), 98 Florence (469), 98 William (470), 98 Ernest (471), 98 Nelson (472), 98 Julia (473), 98 Ann Elizabeth (474), 98 Charles Arthur (475), 98 Madison, 126 John Lafayette (671), 126, 161 Charity Elizabeth (672), 126,162 Sina Frances (673), 126 Mary Alice (674), 126, 162 Martha Curl (675), 126, 162

live, Robert Lee (676), 126
Margaret Ricks (677), 126, 163
Amy Jane (678), 126, 163
William Martin (679), 127 163
Ellen A. (680), 127, 163
Zelvina, 127
Lottie (989), 161
Arrie (990), 161
Ora (991), 162
Charlie (992), 162
Elsie (993), 162
Norma, 162
Lonnie, 162
Eunice, 162
Hugh, 162
Gertrude Wilson (1010), 163
Lerona (1011), 163
Olson, Peter, 108
Owens, Edward H., 153
Sarah Ann (907), 153
Mary Eleanor (908), 153
Edward Moroni (909), 153
Margaret (910), 154
Silas Sanford (911), 154

# P

Pearse, James, 74, 76, 98
Pearce, Robert (476), 99, 130
Lewis Edward (477), 99, 131
Wm. Addison (478), 99, 131, 132
Joseph Curtis (479), 99, 132
Mary Lucinda (480), 99
Artie (711), 131
James Milton (712), 131
Arthur (713), 131
Lewis (715), 131
Robert (716), 131
Esther (717), 131
Veneta Biola (718), 131
Violet (719), 132
Randolph (720), 132
William C. (721), 132
Bryant Lewis (722), 132
Rodman Bruce (723), 132
Flossie Generva (724), 132
James Eugene (725), 132
Zeno (726), 133
Francis (727), 133
Castro Lillian (728), 133
Pearson, John Axle, 164
John Theo (1018), 165
Vera Margaret (1020), 165
Pender, Mary, 52
Perrin, William, 137
John Edward (737), 137

William Arnold (738), 137
Susan May (739), 137
Joseph Clinton (740), 137
Dennis Flynn (741), 137
Hazel Pearl (742), 137
Blanche (743), 137
Peterson, Carlina, 147
Petty, David Monroc, 96
John Watson (456), 96
Walter Columbus (457), 96
Emma Lorena (458), 96
Mary Elizabeth (459), 97
Philipps, Mr., 56
Pierce, Rice, 16
Pitkin, Amanda, 150
Poindexter, Hallie, 57
Polin, Henry, 45, 61
Rollon (202), 45
Wesley (203), 45
Tinah (204), 45
Dinah Armitte (205), 45
Pool, Elizabeth, 59
Pope, Thomas, 20, 28
Thomas (82), 28
Holland (83), 28
Mary (84), 28
Sarah, 57
Porter, S. G., 163

Saran, 57
Porter, S. G., 163
Martha L. (1006), 163
Sammie (1007), 163
Lockie (1008), 163
Cashie (1009), 163
Preston, J. Bell, 160
Pretlow, Thomas, 25, 94
John, 54
Richard Thomas (259), 54
John, 55
Samuel Bailey, 94
Mary Ann (436), 94
Fannie Murray (437), 94
Jane Denson (438), 94

# R

Ricks, Abraham (49), 22, 24,, 36
Abram (62), 26
Abraham (5), 9, 10, 11, 14,15,18
Abraham (19), 16
Abraham (32), 17, 20
Abraham (71), 27, 38
Abraham (184), 38, 57
Abraham (283), 56
Abraham (290), 57
Ann (59), 26
Alice (20), 16, 28
Ann (66), 27
Ann (85), 33
Ann (104), 34

Ricks, Amos (117), 35, 48 Alexander (122), 35 Archibald (109), 34 Arnold W. (146), 37, 52 Alfred (149), 37, 54 Annie (156), 39 Ann (95), 40 Agulla (200), 44 Agulla (200), 44 Amos A. (211), 48 Alexander (232), 50 Addison E. (252), 52, 92 Ann Scott (257), 53, 93, 129 Ann (277), 56 Anna Eliza (278), 56 Alfred (351), 71, 75, 76, 79, 100 Adelia (373), 89 Augustus H. (375), 89, 120 Alice (501), 107 Alice (501), 107 Alice (501), 107 Amy Eliza (505), 107, 147 Ann (508), 107 Alfred (529), 108, 151 Adelia (568), 111 Annie O. (576), 112 Aflred Taylor (607), 116 Agnes (608), 116 Augustus Henry (639), 120 Agnes (608), 116 Augustus Henry (639), 120 Allen Quintus (659a), 124 Alva Edison (663), 124 Alice (704), 130 Annie (768), 140, 165 Alice (770), 140 Absalom W. (773c), 140 Albert Smith (807), 146 Amy Christiana (812), 145 Amy Christiana (812), 145 Amy Christiana (812), 145 Ardie Leroy (867), 149 Aaron Orson (868), 149 Alfred (875), 151 Alfred (883), 151 Agnes G. (978), 161 Alice Lucile (1023), 165 Benjamin (42), 22, 23 Benjamin (8), 10, 14, 15 Benjamin (16), 16, 21, 22, 23 Benjamin, 17 Benjamin, 17 Benjamin Sherrod (77), 27, 38 Benjamin Sherrod (161), 39, 57 Barry (163), 39 Benjamin B. (208), 48, 59 Buchanan (238), 51 Burton (250), 52 Burton (230), 32
Benjamin Sherrod (296), 58
Benjamin W. (320), 60
Bessie Elizabeth (460), 97
Blanche Z. (463), 97
Benjamin A. (489), 103
Brigham (498), 107, 144
Betsy Sophia (574), 112
Bettie 667, 126 David (558), 111 Bettie 667), 126 David (602), 114

Bettie (681), 127 Benjamin (771), 140 Benjamin (781), 143 Brigham C. (800), 145 Belva (982), 161 Byron (987), 161 Byron (987), 161
Ricks, Charity (37), 21
Charlotte (70), 27
Charity (93), 31, 32, 33
Charity (118), 35, 49
Charity (187), 44
Caroline (193), 44
Christopher C. (216), 49
Charity (229), 50, 68, 69, 77, 91
Carrie (281), 56
Charlotte (291), 57 Charlotte (291), 57 Charity B. (300), 58 Clarinda (361), 88 Catherine C. (433), 94 Charlotte I. (486), 103 Charlotte I. (486), 103 Clarinda (510), 108 Caroline (523), 108 Charlotte (532), 108, 152 Clarinda (557), 111 Carrie (628), 120 Clara R. (641), 121 Clarence E. (660), 124 Charles (682), 127 Chester R. (708), 130 Constance (783), 143 Charles H. (785), 144 Clara Grace (802), 145 Clara Grace (802), 145 Clifton L. (810), 145 Clifton L. (810), 145
Clarence (823), 146
Clarence E. (853), 149
Clara W. (865), 149
Chester (984), 161
Clarence (986), 161
Clyde (988), 161
Ricks, Dempsey, 17
Delilah (103), 34
David (116), 35, 45
David (125), 36
Dickerson (128), 36
Duncan (139), 37
Drucilla (141), 37 Drucilla (141), 37 Deborah (148), 37, 52, 54 Drucilla (169), 40 Delilah (173), 41, 43 David A. T. (234), 51, 89 Deborah Ann (255), 53 Deborah (272), 55 Daisey B. (318), 60 David A. (319), 60 David (413), 92 David (524), 108 David (558), 111 Deborah (148), 37, 52, 54

	711
Ricks, Daisey (634), 120	E-151 (000)
Doigon (663a) 125	Earl Edwin (863), 149
Daisey (663c), 125	Ellia K. (866), 149
Douglass F. (670), 126	Ephraim Allen (874), 150
Daniel (776), 143	Eltha Maria (876), 151
David L. (794), 144	Filon Lovenia (000), 151
Doris Wesley (806), 145	Ellen Lovenia (882), 151
Donnis Hamis (812) 115	Ellen Adelia (1026), 166
Dennis Harris (813), 145	Emmet (1043), 167
Duane (952), 157	Ricks, Florida (155), 38
Delone (953), 157	Tuens, 1 torida (155), 56
Ricks, Elizabeth (21), 16	Fannie Winter (160), 39
Elizabeth (23) 12 19	Frances Ann (237), 51
Elizabeth (23), 12, 18	Fannie (380), 89
Edwin (54), 24	Fletcher Buchanan (204) 00 121
Elizabeth (57), 25	Fletcher Buchanan (384), 90,121
Elizabeth (65), 27	Frances Isabel (482), 100, 133
Elizabeth (76), 27	Florence (599), 114
Ely (02) 31 32 22 40	Frank (601), 114
Ely (92), 31, 32, 33, 40	Francis Sherrod (608), 116
Esther (107), 34	Fletcher Rumpagg (642) 121 160
Elizabeth (131), 36	Fletcher Bumpass (642), 121,160
Exum (136), 36	Frances Ann Elizabeth (645), 121
Ely (134), 36	Fannie T. (663g), 125
Edwin (151) 29 56	Francis Marion (710), 130
Edwin (151), 38, 56	Florette (763) 130
Elizabeth (179), 43	Floretta (763), 139
Elizabeth (225), 50, 61,63,65,74	Florence (772), 140
Elizabeth H. (268), 55	Florence Hattie (825), 147
Elvin M. (287), 57	Florence Harriet (951), 157
Eleanor (307), 59	Ricks, Gideon (100), 33
Eli-1 (200) 50	Common Williams (114) 27
Elizabeth (308), 59	George Wilkinson (144), 37
Elizabeth (352), 72, 79	George Duke (199), 44
Ezra Varnum (369), 88, 116	George (236), 51, 89 Georgie (286), 57
Ellen (371), 89, 117	Georgie (286), 57
Fether Adeline (274) 90 120	George (381), 89, 121
Esther Adeline (374), 89 120	Control do Classicates (164) 07
Ella Roselle (376), 89	Gertrude Charlotte (464), 97
Eulalia Gabrilla (391), 90, 122	George (504), 107, 146
Edgar Norman (393), 90	George Newton (646), 121
Elizabeth Bond (394), 91	Garland Atkinson (648), 122
Fligabeth (418) 03 127	Gertrude Margurite (709), 130
Elizabeth (418), 93, 127	Coorgo Abrom (764) 120
Emma (514), 108	George Abram (764), 139 George Edward (805), 145
Eleanor (521), 108	George Edward (805), 145
Ephraim (528), 108, 150	Georgianna (885), 151
Ernest (530), 108	Grace Marie (968), 159
Ellen (531) 108 151	Glen Armour (980), 161
Ellen (531), 108, 151 Edith (533), 108, 152	George Alexander (1046), 167
Editii (333), 108, 132	
Elizabeth (534), 109, 152	Ricks, Henry (91), 31, 32, 33
Eliza Eleanor (569), 112, 158	Harriet (182), 43
Effice (570), 112	Harriet (190), 44
Ezra Warren (572), 112	Henry (198), 44
Ecther Lillian (581) 112	Honriotto C (218) 45 40 61
Esther Lillian (581), 112	Henrietta C. (218), 45, 49, 61
Ella Camilla (591), 113, 158	Herbert Poindexter (297), 58
Eva Ann (604), 116	Helen (415), 92
Eleanor T. (605), 116	Hyrum (496), 107,140,141,143
Edna Ioan (608), 116	Heber (497), 107, 144
Ezra Adams (609), 116	Harriet (522), 108
File P (628) 120	However (527) 100
Ella B. (638), 120	Harvey (527), 108 Hugh (565), 111
Eulalia D. (647), 121	Hugh (565), 111
Espen F. (773d), 140	Henry Delbert (579), 112
Espen F. (773d), 140 Elmore L. (797), 144	Howard Taylor (640), 121
Ellen Louise (808), 145	Henry Luther (669), 126
Elmer J. (860), 149	Hazel (773), 140
Diffict J. (000), 149	110201 (773), 140

Ricks, Hyrum (775), 143	Jethro (166), 39
	John (176), 41, 42, 43
Harriet (787), 144	John Borns (178) 42 50
Heber George (792), 144, 165 Harriet (804), 145	John Berry (178), 43, 59
Harriet (804), 145	James (181), 43
Henry Hans (864), 149	John Ruffin (189), 44
Herle (970), 159	Joseph B. (210), 48, 60
Howard (1041), 167	John Elbert (214), 48
Ricks, Isaac (1), 5, 9, 10, 12, 18	Ioseph (217), 49
Isaac (2), 10, 11, 14, 15	Ricks, Joel (228), 50, 62, 67, 68, 69,
Isaac (14), 11, 16, 20	71, 72, 74, 79
Isaac (24), 19	Jerome (235), 51
Isaac (28), 17, 20, 27	John Atkinson (241), 51
Isaac (72), 27	John (242) 50 51 01
Isaac (95), 33, 40	John (243), 50, 51, 91
Isabel (137), 37	James (251), 52
Isaac (138), 37	Julia Ann (254), 52
Isaac (130), 37	Joseph (265), 54
Isabella (213), 48, 60	Julia Wilkinson (266), 55
Indiana (239), 51	John Poindexter (299), 58
Isaac (249), 52	Jethro David (303), 58
Isaac (282), 56, 94	James Arkansas (305), 59
Irene (285), 56	James (309), 59, 97
Isabel (356), 74, 79	I-1- D (217) 60
Ida (392), 90	John R. (317), 60
Ida Udora (485), 102, 136	Joseph (350), 70, 75, 76, 79, 99
	Jonathan (364), 88, 111
Irene (626), 120 Ida (686), 127	Josiah (366), 88, 113
Isaac Levi (705), 130	Joel Martin (367), 88
Inez (971), 159	Joel (372), 6, 89, 118
Ivan (1045), 167	John Bond (397), 91, 123
Ricks, John (4), 10, 14, 18	Jonathan Lafayette (407), 92,125
Lacob (6) 10 12 14 18	Jane (408), 92
Jacob (6), 10, 12, 14, 18 James (12), 11, 15	John (412), 92
James (12), 11, 15	Julia (422), 93, 128
Jeane (11), 11, 15 Jacob (15), 11,16	James Hoge (435), 94
Jacob (13), 11 ,10	James 110ge (433), 74
Jacob, 17 James, 17	John Brettan (439), 95, 129
James, 17	James R. (461), 97, 130
James, 17 John (27), 20, 26	James Lewis (487), 103
John (27), 20, 26	Joseph Willis (490), 103
James (35), 17, 21, 28	Joseph (495), 107, 139
James (35), 17, 21, 28 John (36), 21, 33	James (502), 107, 146
Jonah (38), 21, 34	Joel (507), 107
Jacob (39), 17, 22, 23, 34	John (515), 108, 149
Joel (40), 17, 22, 23, 34	Josiah (535), 109
Josiah (46), 22, 24	John (560), 111
John (48), 22, 24	Joel Webster (562), 111
John Sherrod (75), 27	Jennie (567), 111
Josiah (90), 31, 32, 33	Jonathan Eynon (571), 112
	Jona Margaret (508) 112
Judith (86), 33	Jesse Margaret (508), 112
Jethro (94), 33	Josiah (592), 113
John (96), 33	Joel Justin (593), 113, 158
Jacob (99), 33	Josephine (595), 114, 159
Jonas (105), 34, 43	Joel Nephi (608), 116
Josiah (106), 34, 43	Julia (611), 116
Jonathan (119), 35, 49, 63, 7	4, John Arthur (649), 122
John (127), 36, 50 (98, 12	
Joseph (143), 37	John Allen (612), 116
	James B. (655), 123
James (165), 39, 58	James D. (000), 120

67

34

Lawrence (822), 146

Piels John D (658) 122
Ricks, John D. (658), 123
Joel Columbus (664), 125, 161
John Lafayette (668), 126
James (687), 127
John R (702) 130
John B, (702), 130 James Wesley (707), 130
James Wesley (707), 130
Joel (765), 139
Joseph (769), 140
James Arthur (795), 144
James Henry (814), 146
James Henry (814), 140
James Earell (819), 146
Joseph B. (858), 149
John Alfonzo (862), 149
Joseph Elliott (966), 158
Joseph Emott (900), 138
Jesse Jay (979), 161
Joseph Alexander (1029) 166, 1
Joseph Allen (1044), 167
Ricks, Kathren, 12, 18
Kathren (9), 15
Kate (167), 39
Kathren (9), 15 Kate (167), 39 Karl Vernon (608), 116
Kenneth Turner (824), 146
Ricks Lewis (41) 22 23 35
Lawis (08) 33
Lewis (50), 55
Larry (102), 34
Lahara (195), 44
Kate A. (821), 146 Kenneth Turner (824), 146 Ricks, Lewis (41), 22, 23, 35 Lewis (98), 33 Larry (102), 34 Lahara (195), 44 Lucy A. (209), 48, 59 Levis (205), 50, 63, 63, 03, 130, 1
Lewis (220), 30,02,03,92,130,1
Lawrence Telfair (219), 49
Lillian (280) 57
Lillian (289), 57 Ledie (294), 58
Lettle (294), 36
Laura Battles (304), 59
Lewis (359), 88, 166 Leah Jane (385), 90
Leah Jane (385), 90
Laura F. (377), 89
Laura F. (377), 89 Lula (411) 92 Luc (423), 93 Lamilia (511), 108
I 110 (423) 03
Lawilia (511) 100
Lamma (311), 100
Lewis (516), 108, 150
Lucy Temperance (579), 112
Lewis Martin (578), 112 Lavinia (598), 114
Lavinia (598), 114
Lucy (600), 114
Lucilo (613) 117
Lucile (613), 117 Lester Varnum (614), 117
Lester varnum (014), 117
Lewis (624), 120 Leah Lavinia (644), 121 Lula L. (662), 124
Leah Lavinia (644), 121
Lula L. (662), 124
L. Catherine (666), 126
Little (663d) 125
Little (663d), 125 Leo Milton (782), 143
Leo Militon (782), 143
Leland Nephi (784), 143
Louisa Larsen (809), 145
Louisa Larsen (809), 145 Louie Grant (817), 146
Lucretia Agnes (820), 146

Leo G. (856), 149 Louie Amanda (877), 151 Lucy (879), 151 Lee (884), 151 Laver (949), 157 Leon Cardon (956), 158 Lee Edward (976), 160 Lewis Ezra (1027), 166 Lois Esther (1028), 166 Lillian (1042), 167 Lewis Arthur (1047), 167 Ricks, Mary, 17 Mary, 18 Mary (22), 11, 12, 18 Martha (26), 26, 20 Mary (29), 20, 28 Mary (Mollie) (43), 22, 24 Meredith (47), 23, 24 Millie (55), 24 Martha (56), 25, 53, 54 Mary (58), 25, 94 Morning (60), 26 Mary (67), 27 Martha (Patsie) (68), 27 Mary (74), 27 Mourning (87), 33 Marmaduke (110), 34, 44 Macajah (111), 34, 44 Mary (113), 34, 45, 61 Mourning (120), 35 Michil (121), 35, 63 Martin (130) 36 Martin (130), 36 Mourning (132), 36 Malany (133), 36 Martha Hill, 37, 48 Millie (164), 39 Mary (170), 40 Maraduke (180), 43 Mary (184), 44 Marcella (196), 44 Melissa (197), 44 Micajah (201), 44 Mary Ann (221), 49, 61 Martha (227), 50, 63 Millie (247), 52 Mary Winston (271), 55, 94 Missouri (276), 56 Mary (280), 56 Mary A. (301), 58 Mourning Elizabeth (302), 58, 95 Mourrhing Edizabeth (302), 36, 39
Mary Cornelia (306), 59, 96
Martha Della (310), 59
Mary Thorn (312), 59
Mathew (347), 69, 79
Mary (355), 74, 76, 77, 79, 103
Mary (365), 88, 112
Mary (365), 88, 112 Mary Adeliza (378), 89

Dieles Many Fligoboth (282) 00	Oswin (417), 93
Ricks, Mary Elizabeth (382), 90	Oswiii (417), 95
Martha (395), 91	Orson (517), 108, 150
Marcella (398), 91	Owen Robert (608), 116
Myra Olive (400), 91	Oliver (801), 145
Margaret Carlow (403), 91	Ricks, Patty, 17
	Dragilla 17
Martha Curl (409), 92, 126	Precilla, 17
Mary (416), 92	Patience $(23\frac{1}{2})$ , 18
Marcia (419), 93, 128	Patience (51), 22, 24
Missouri (420), 93	Pheribee (78), 27
Mary Ethel (462), 97	Patience (115) 34
Many Ether (465), 77	Patience (115), 34 Phebe (171), 40
Maude Ellen (465), 97	Thebe (171), 40
Mary Abigail (481), 99, 133	Patsey (Martha) (186), 44
Mary Elizabeth (499), 107	Penina (245), 52
Moriah (509), 108	Pocahontas (275), 56
Martha Jane (513), 108	Phebe (625), 120
Millio (519) 109	Paul (627) 120
Millie (518), 108	Paul (627), 120
May (519), 108 Margaret (561), 111, 157	Preston (766), 139
Margaret (561), 111, 157	Parley M. (773a), 140
Mary Alean (577), 112	Peter 1. (7/3b), 140
Mary (596), 114, 159	Pearl (778), 143
	Dommy Joseph (706) 142
Martin (597), 114, 159	Perry Joseph (790), 143
Mary Elizabeth (606), 116	Perry Joseph (796), 143 Pearl Elizabeth (861), 149
Mary Annie (635), 120	Pearl (981), 161
Margaret B. (663a), 125	Phebe (1030), 166
Martha (703) 130	Ricks, Quintus Atkinson, (399), 91
Martha (703), 130	Dieles Debent (7) 10 11 14 15 19
Margaret (767), 140, 154	Ricks, Robert (7), 10, 11, 14,15,18
Martha May (774), 143, 165	Richard (10), 11, 12, 15
Mary Elizabeth (786), 144	Richard (10), 11, 12, 15 Robert (17), 16, 24
Mabel (791), 144	Richard (18), 16, 25
Mary Amelia (803), 145	Robert (31), 20
	Pichard (30) 20
Margaretta Adelia (826) 147	Richard (30), 20
Mabel Annetta (859), 149	Richard (52), 24, 37
Margaret Agnes (872), 150	Robert (53), 24, 37
Mary Adeline (881), 151	Richard $(60\frac{1}{2})$ , 26
Maude (950), 157	Robert (63), 26
Marry Amoratto (1025) 166	Richard (73), 27
Mary Amoretta (1025), 166	
Ricks, Nancy (142), 37	Robert (79), 27
Nancy (174), 41, 42, 43 Nancy (183), 44	Robert (89), 30, 31, 32, 33, 39
Nancy (183), 44	Rhoda (88), 33
Nannie Corina (220), 49	Richard (97), 33
Nero (240), 51	Redmond (101), 33
Noney (219), 51	
Nancy (248), 52 Nathaniel W. (258), 53, 93	Rachel (108), 34
Nathaniel W. (258), 53, 93	Rufin (114), 34
Nathan (368), 6, 88, 114	Rhoda (126), 36
Nathan (368), 6, 88, 114 Nero Telfair (386), 90	Richard (129) 36, 51, 68
Nancy Ross (401), 91	Robert (150), 38, 56
Newell Douglass (404), 91, 124	Richard (153), 38
Nellie (442), 95	Robert (168), 40
Nathan (520), 108	Richard (175), 41, 42, 43
Nathan Ray (603), 115	Robert (185), 44
Nora Katura (661), 124	Ruffin (194), 44
Nellie D. (663b), 125	Robert Henry (207), 6, 19, 45
Newell Spencer (663e), 125	Rhoda A. (212), 48, 60
Name 11 17 and 12 (700) 144	
Newell Kenedy (799), 144	Rhoda (244), 51
Ricks, Orin (69), 27	Ricks, Richard Lawrence (256),53,92
Oswin (147), 37, 52, 53	Richard Arnold (269), 55, 94
Olive Fort (157), 39	Robert Barclay (270), 55
Olive (158), 39	Robert Pope (288), 57, 95
01110 (100), 00	2.0000 t ope (200), 0., >0

Ricks, Robert (303a), 58	Co
Robert E. (321), 60	Samuel (977), 160
Richard Whitaker (396), 91	Sarah Elvira (1024), 166 Ricks, Thomas (25), 19
Richard Allin (410), 92, 127	Thomas (44), 22, 24, 35
Richard Arnold (434), 13, 94	Thomas (61), 26
Robert Pope (431), 95	Thomas (61), 26 Thomas (230), 50
Robert Lewis (484), 6, 102, 134	, Teak (231), 50
Rosamond (526), 108 (135	Timsey (246), 52
Rudger (573), 112	Theophilus Edward (311), 59
Rhea (620), 119	Temperance (349), 63, 69, 74, 78,
Reda (623), 120 Richard W. (656), 123, 160	79, 98, 137
Richard W. (050), 123, 160	Temperance (362), 88, 110
Ross D. (663f), 125 Ralph Douglass (663h), 125	Thomas Edwin (358), 82,88,103
Robert (683) 127	Thrace (404½), 91
Robert (683), 127 Rual Seward (773f), 140	Tempie (406), 92 Thomas D. (483), 100
Ruby (779), 143	Thomas Edwin (494), 6,107,139
Richard (790), 144	Thomas Edmund (564), 111
Richard Earle (798), 144	Thora Ellen (608), 116
Rebe (871), 150	Telfair (637), 120
Robert Russell (873), 150	Thomas Bond (657), 123
Ruth (985), 161	Thomas (684), 127
Ricks, Sarah, 17	Thomas Edwin (761), 139
Sarah, 19, 20	Tabitha (788), 144
Sarah (50), 22, 24	Theodore (855), 149
Sarah (64), 27	Thomas Emerson (870), 150
Sally, 41 Solon (177), 42	Thelma Harriett (967), 159
Sarah Ann (188), 44	Ricks, Urbin (123), 36, 50 Ricks, Virginia (279), 56
Spencer (191), 44	Vivian Quarles (298), 58
Sally (192), 44	Vivian Quarles (298), 58 Virgil (354), 72, 77, 79, 102
Sidney Smith (233), 51	Virginia Vick (389), 90
Samuel Terrell (267), 55	Vern Claudius (818), 146
Samuella Terrell (274), 55	Viola (877), 151
Sherrod (292), 58	Ricks, William (3), 10, 12, 14
Sarah (348), 69, 79	William (13), 11, 16, 19
Sally Ann (360), 88, 109	William, Jr., 17 William (45), 17, 22, 24, 36
Sarah Beriah (370), 88	Wilson (112), 34
Sarah Elizabeth (379), 89 Sidney Bumpass (383), 90	Wila or Willey (124), 36
Samuel Smith (387), 90	Wila (135), 36, 51
Sallie Ann (388), 90, 122	Whitmer (140), 37
Sarah Catherine (493), 107, 138	William (152), 38, 56
Samuel (503), 107, 146	William Winter (159), 39
Sarah Janette (608), 116	William Barry (162), 39, 57
Sarah Eleanor, (506), 107, 148	Wila (172), 41, 42, 43
Susette (622), 120	William Davis (215), 48
Silas Santord (563), 111, 157	William Skinner (242), 51, 67,
Samuel Edward (643), 121, 160	William, (249a), 52
Susan Jane (665), 126	Walter A. (273), 55 William Fort (284), 56
Sanford Gardner (706), 130 Silas Sanford (760), 139	Willis (293), 58
Silas Sanford (760), 139 Sophy (773e), 140	William Barry (295), 58
Sarah Jane (815), 146	William Barry (295), 58 William (363), 88, 111
Stanley D. (816), 146	William Benjamin (390), 90, 122
Sophronia (854), 149	William Thomas (402), 91, 123
Spencer Louis (869), 150	William (405), 92
Silas Orval (955), 158	William (414), 92

182 IN.	DEX.
Ricks, William (421), 93 William (500), 107, 145 Willard (512), 108, 148 William (559), 111, 157 Wallace (566), 111 Wallace (594), 114, 159 Willard Reed (610), 116 William Allen (659), 124 William (685), 127 William (771a), 140 Wilford Alfred (777), 143 Wilhelmina (780), 143 William Edwin (793), 144 William Alvin (811), 145 Willard Nelson (852), 149 Warren Arthur (857), 149 Wayne Wallace (969), 159 Willie (983), 161 Ricks, Zina (536), 109 Reed, Dr. Robert J., 128 Reed, Robert Jeffrey, 128 Rice, Susan, 44 Rich, Mr., 166 Ross, John, 21 Robbins, Thomas, 61 Rogers, Mr., 126 Roberts, Winifred Lovenia, 151  S Sampson, Emma Wingate, 97 Sanders, Morgan 44 Maude, 159 Scott, William, 25 Secrist, Hattie, 147 Sherrod, Benjamin (81), 16, 20, 28 George Isaac, 28 Shoup, Jane Elizabeth, 104 Sisney, John, 91 Loney, 91 Simpson, James, 91 Skinner, Elizabeth, 51 Slaughton, Clara, 44 Smellie, John T., 108 Smith, Eleanor, 43 Charles Walter, 96 Randolph, 96	William Rees, 112 Mary Elizabeth (582), 113 Willard (583), 113 Franklin (584), 113 Josephine (585), 113 James Carlos (586), 113 Minnie (587), 113 William Rees (588), 113, 116 Clara (589), 113 Paul C., 125 John Morgan, 152 Morgan Lavier (891), 152 Edwin Octavious (892), 152 Helbert (893), 152 Luella (894), 152 Emily Jane (902), 153 Sarah Ann (903), 153 Mary Hortense (904), 153 John Aiken (905), 153 Lucy Elizabeth (906), 153 Albert Edward (917), 154 Elias Marion (918), 154 Mary Bernice (919), 154 Arthur Bennion (920), 155 Elner Clive (922), 155 Norma Irene (923), 155 Clarinda Ann (924), 155 Silas Sanford (925), 155 Betsey Leonora (926), 155 John William (927), 155 Smith, James Albert (928), 155 Jon Samuel (929), 155 Margaret (931), 156 Silas T. (932), 156 Mary Clarinda (933), 156 Solena Abigail (936), 156 Stephen Augustus (937), 156 Rebecca Inez (935), 156 Solena Abigail (936), 156 Stephen Augustus (937), 156 Hyrum Ellege (941), 156 Annie Lee, 160
George Isaac, 28 Shoup, Jane Elizabeth, 104 Sisney, John, 91 Loney, 91 Simpson, James, 91 Skinner, Elizabeth, 51 Slaughton, Clara, 44 Smellie, John T., 108 Smith, Eleanor, 43	Silas T. (932), 156 Mary Clarinda (933), 156 Joseph W. (934), 156 Rebecca Inez (935), 156 Solena Abigail (936), 156 Stephen Augustus (937), 156 Jennie Elizabeth (938), 156 Archie Nathaniel (939), 156 Ruth (940), 156
	Annie Lee, 160 Somers, Mr., 92 Sony, Lawrence, 52 Spencer, Mary, 124 Stephens, Missouri, 58 Strickland, William, 44 Caroline, 44 55trong, Isaac B., 59 Sumner, Mary Tise, 125 Sykes, Mr., 91

T

Tempie Biddie, 121

W

Taft, Emma, 92 Taturn, Benjamin F., 95 Taylor, K. D., 51 W. C., 89 Sarah Ann, 114 Walker, Turner, 52 Watkins, John, 34 Charlotte, 51 Weed, Ralph R., 97
Westar, William, 49, 63
Charlotte (222), 49
Kinchen (223), 49
Peggy (224), 49
Wheeler, Julia Sophia, 98
Whitford, Sarah, 24
Whitefold Boddio, 24 Mary Annie, 120 Terrell, Mary Ann, 54 Terrill, Newton, 58 Thompson, Anna, 123 Thorn, Tempie E., 45 Margaret, 59 Toney, Eliza, 27 Whitefield, Beddie, 34 Whitlock, Martha S., 94 Whitley, Charles H., 61 Turman, James Rouse, 138 James Ricks (747), 138 Thomas Joel (748), 138 William (749), 138 Rose P. (333), 61 Henry (334), 61 Eula (335), 61 Sarah Elizabeth (750), 138 Paul (336), 61 Tabitha Eleanor (751), 138 Margaret Belle (752), 138 White, Oswin, 55 Samuel George (753), 138 Mary Olive (754), 139 Thomas, 55 Alfred Ricks, 55 Alice Sabina (755), 139 Alta Maud (756), 139 Winfred (757), 139 Addison, 128 Willie (691), 128 Julia (692), 128 Kyle (693), 128 Ethel Permelia (758), 139 Helvin Dale (759), 139 Libbie (694), 128 Prof. William H., 128 Turner, Dr. Reuben Frazer, 128 Eleanor Frazer (697), 128, 164 Philip R. (695), 128 Jennie Bates (698), 128, 164 Williams, Priscilla 35 Ada, 146 Tweedy, Mary, 102 Sally, 36 Millie, 44 Mr., 92 Betsy, 155 Wilkinson, Julia, 37 Willis, John, 39 Updegraph, Hon. Jonathan T., 127 Fred C. (688), 127 Charles T. (689), 127 Walter M. (690), 127 Wilson, Joseph E., 120 Esther (629), 120 Ida (630), 120 Ellis Ricks (631), 120
Jean (632), 120
Joel Ricks (633), 120
Josie, 163
Winston, Mary, 93
Mary J., 52, 53
Bowling Henry (266), 54, 55

Van Hooser, John, 77, 103 Mary Ellen, (491), 103, 136, 137 Temperance Elizabeth (492),103, Vansant, Hugh Columbus, 163 (137 Tina M. (1004), 163 Harry Olive (1005), 163 Vick, William, 37

Vick, William, 37 Nathan, 37 Grant Barry, 44 Martha, 45 Sarah, 89 Asail, 90 Bowling Henry (266), 5 Etta, 55 Lucy Bowling, 55 John Clark, 55 Winter, Fannie, 38 Wixom, Joseph, 166 Leroy (1031), 166

Lewis E. (1032), 166 Edna, 166 Frank S. (1033), 166 Amorette (1034), 167

## INDEX.

Wixom, Esther (1035), 167
Jesse (1036), 167
Nora (1037), 167
Ida (1038), 167
Mildred (1039), 167
Vera (1040), 167
Wolf, May, 157
Woodbine, Arthur A., 159
Cora (975), 159
Woodfork, John W., 38
Woodruff, John, 60
William (322), 60

Agnes (324), 60 Benjamin (323), 60 Alice (325), 60 Kate (326), 60 John (327), 60 Esther (328), 60 Ellen (329), 60

Y

Yallop, Ellen M., 104

FD = 88 \*

No Pound & lack











0 021 392 089 3